Skoltech
Skolkovo Institute of Science and Technology

Jury Member Report – Doctor of Philosophy thesis.

Name of Candidate: Dmitrii Semenok

PhD Program: Materials Science and Engineering

Title of Thesis: Computational design of new superconducting materials and their targeted experimental synthesis

Supervisor: Professor Artem Oganov

Co-supervisor: Assistant Professor Alexander Kvashnin

Name of the Reviewer: Prof. Giovanni Hearne , University of Johannesburg (grhearne@uj.ac.za)

I confirm the absence of any conflict of interest (Alternatively, Reviewer can formulate a possible conflict)	**Date: 10-SEPT-2022**

The purpose of this report is to obtain an independent review from the members of PhD defense Jury before the thesis defense. The members of PhD defense Jury are asked to submit signed copy of the report at least 30 days prior the thesis defense. The Reviewers are asked to bring a copy of the completed report to the thesis defense and to discuss the contents of each report with each other before the thesis defense.

If the reviewers have any queries about the thesis which they wish to raise in advance, please contact the Chair of the Jury.

Reviewer's Report

Reviewers report should contain the following items:

- Brief evaluation of the thesis quality and overall structure of the dissertation.
- The relevance of the topic of dissertation work to its actual content
- The relevance of the methods used in the dissertation
- The scientific significance of the results obtained and their compliance with the international level and current state of the art
- The relevance of the obtained results to applications (if applicable)
- The quality of publications

The summary of issues to be addressed before/during the thesis defense

1. Brief evaluation of the thesis quality and overall structure of the dissertation

The thesis of Dmitrii Semenok comprises six chapters devoted to the computational study and physical characterization of binary and ternary superhydrides of thorium (ThH_9 and ThH_{10}), yttrium (YH_6 and YH_9), europium and other lanthanides (Ce, Pr, Nd), and ternary disordered lanthanum-yttrium (La-Y) systems, which potentially entail very high superconducting transition temperatures Tc (> 200 K). This work describes the structural characteristics, electronic properties and where appropriate magnetic properties of cubic decahydrides, hexahydrides, and hexagonal metal nonahydrides. The computational methods involve evolutionary algorithms and density functional theory methods for predicting the stabilization of polyhydrides under high-pressure and high-temperature (high P-T) conditions. Strong electron-phonon coupling theory is used to deduce Tc values from the phonon density of states obtained from the computational methods. In a final chapter the systematics and trends involving the correlation of Tc to lattice and electronic structures is deduced, based on the accumulated experimental data in the preceding chapters and the computational methods. In so doing it provides guidance as to what other candidate superhydrides should be targeted to obtain long sought after room temperature superconductivity. The thesis demonstrates the complementarity of deploying modern computational methods in tandem with state-of-the-art high P-T synthesis methods for effective and efficient exploratory studies of phase space in the search for room (or sufficiently elevated high) temperature superconductivity in the superhydrides. This is the “holy grail” of condensed matter physics, and as such the subject and accomplishments of this thesis is an exceedingly hot topic at the current time.

The thesis is well structured and organized, and is accompanied by appropriate well compiled and clearly formatted figures to convey results and outcomes of experiments and computational aspects. As a whole, the thesis is about 200 pages. In this large compilation there is commendably very few editorial errors. I found the text, aided by numerous well-formatted figures, easy to follow and understand. In the condensed matter community there is skepticism about the claimed very high Tc’s in these super- or polyhydrides. The author has made commendable and objective efforts and arguments to showcase very high Tc superconductivity in the compounds predicted and synthesized as part of this thesis work. A summary of the thesis contents follows below:

Chapter 2, deals with the thorium polyhydrides. Initially the computational aspects predicting their structural stabilization and electronic properties at high pressure exceeding 150 GPa are considered. Then there is a presentation of the experimental synthesis at high P-T in the laser-heated diamond anvil cell (DAC), elucidation of lattice structures in temperature quenched samples at high pressure from synchrotron XRD work and then temperature–dependent resistivity studies (300–80 K) to discern superconducting signatures and Tc.

Chapter 3 has a similar format to Chap 2 and presents a study of the yttrium–hydrogen system at pressures exceeding 200 GPa. The experimental work involves the high P-T synthesis of YH_4, YH_6, and YH_9, and additionally other superconducting properties like upper critical fields and critical currents, from magneto-electrical-transport measurements at extreme pressures.

Chapter 4 is devoted to an investigation of the stabilization of lanthanide superhydrides and more specifically europium superhydrides. The experiments indicate these are not superconducting, because of the Cooper-pair breaking mechanism associated with the magnetic moments. The computational aspects of the chapter consider the stabilization of other lanthanide (praseodymium and neodymium) superhydrides, as well as magnetic order in these systems.

Chapter 5 considers ternary lanthanum–yttrium superhydride compounds in which La and Y form a solid-solution metallic sublattice. In addition to the high P-T synthesis and physical characterization as in preceding chapters, there is a detailed research of the superconducting properties of the $(La,Y)H_x$ series of compounds. Preliminary work on high P-T stabilization of $(Ca,Y)H_x$ polyhydrides is also included.

Chapter 6 considers the trends and any systematics of superconducting properties in binary and ternary superhydrides. This is based on the experimental outcomes of preceding chapters as well as the predictions from computational studies. In so doing the compositional, lattice and electronic structure prerequisites for high-Tc superconductivity in the superhydrides is established, to aid a future search for such candidates as specified in a comprehensive tabulation of such candidates.

There is a concluding chapter to close off the thesis, summarizing discoveries uncovered in this body of research and indicating what future research in this area should entail.

This is followed by voluminous and comprehensive bibliography list of 300 references including much of the most recent contributions in this fast moving field.

Finally the thesis has an appendix, which mainly deals with calculations of superconducting parameters based on BCS theory and details of aspects of the computational methods deployed for prediction of these superconducting properties. There are also various tabulations of the electronic and superconducting parameters for a number of superhydrides, from the computational work.

To conclude: the thesis is a combination of advanced computational studies complemented by frontier challenging experimental work to stabilize and identify superhydride structures, based on high P-T synthesis experiments in the laser-heated DAC, synchrotron XRD structure determination on temperature-quenched samples at high pressure, and then a search for high-Tc superconductivity (often involving Tc > 200 K) using magneto-electrical-transport measurements.

By combining computational-predictive aspects with state-of-the-art synthesis and characterization under extreme P-T conditions in this hot-topical field of polyhydride high-Tc superconductivity, this compilation must rank as one of the seminal works in this fast-moving and exciting field of condensed matter physics and materials science.

2. Relevance of the topic of the dissertation work to its actual content

The thesis of Dmitrii Semenok is entitled: “Computational design of new superconducting materials and their targeted experimental synthesis”. To the best of my knowledge, this follows on from his MSc work which was exclusively devoted to computational materials science aspects of very high-Tc superconductivity in various polyhydrides. This PhD thesis then constitutes an advance well beyond the MSc work, by experimentally realizing the computational predictions in stabilizing various classes of polyhydrides under extreme P-T condition in the laser-heated DAC. Compelling indications for very high Tc’s at extreme pressures are presented, through appropriate physical characterization of the microscopic samples at very high pressures (well exceeding 100 GPa in many cases).

Thus as the title of the thesis suggests: for each of the five chapters of binary or ternary polyhdride compounds (see section 1) above), there is a computational-predictive aspect extending beyond the previous MSc work, and novel experiments and physical characterization under extreme P-T conditions in the search for very high Tc’s in the stabilized high P-T phases.

At present, the attention of many experts in the field of superconductivity is focused on attaining very high Tc’s in extreme P-T stabilized polyhydrides. This is also probably one of the hottest topics in materials science and condensed matter physics in the last several years. For instance, the sulfur trihydride H_3S, discovered in 2015, has a Tc of ~200 K and low isotopic coefficient $\alpha = 0.22$. Lanthanum decahydride LaH_{10}, discovered in 2018, is claimed to be superconducting at 250 K (-23 Celcius). This far exceeds the previous record threshold of Tc ~ 160 K of the cuprates. This thesis thus emphasizes that new realms of BCS superconductivity are possible if the appropriate compositional and thermodynamic ingredients are in place.

In various cases in the high P-T stabilized polyhydrides, the critical current density (~50–100 kA/mm^2) and their upper critical field exceed similar parameters of all known superconductors. Compelling indications of superconducting signatures at very high Tc (> 200 K) in various classes of polyhydrides as part of major contributions of this thesis, are suggestive that superconductivity near or at room temperature is plausible. This paves the way for a search and discovery of new compounds, that do not require extremely high pressures for structural stabilization and that have Tc's close to or at room temperature.

3. Relevance of the methods used in the dissertation

Computational tools like DFT calculations of the hydride formation enthalpy, an evolutionary search for crystal structures under pressure, and calculations of the band structure and the electron–phonon interaction were used for the computational–predictive aspects of the superconducting properties of the polyhydride compounds. Dmitrii had already acquired this expertise during his previous MSc dissertation work. This laid the foundation for the experimental work in this thesis, which goes well beyond the MSc, through the implementation of novel extreme P-T synthesis procedures in the laser-heated DAC to search for the predicted high-Tc phases. Then there is a search for the superconducting signatures via the only plausible means at this time, involving magneto-electrical-transport measurements. This combination of computational tools ensures better reliability in establishing the structure of the hydrogen sub-lattice in superhydrides and to better predict superconducting and other physical properties of compounds, to guide the search in the challenging high P-T synthesis/experiments.

The computational-predictive methods are often followed by a series of forefront experiments involving pressurization to very high pressures of well beyond 150 GPa in most cases, combined with laser heating for the high P-T stabilization of polyhydride phases. Primarily synchrotron XRD is used for structure determination and temperature-dependent electricial-resistance measurements are used to check for superconductivity, including such latter measurements in applied magnetic fields. This is also near to state-of-the-art deployment of these techniques under extreme P-T conditions. Deploying other experimental techniques to check for superconductivity under these extreme P-T conditions (e.g., heat capacity or magnetometry) is extremely challenging and beyond the scope of this thesis.

The results of the thesis have been presented and discussed at several international conferences and scientific seminars. The author has published five high-quality papers in top-notch journals on the subject of the thesis and 16 articles on the study of polyhydrides. Perhaps this alone would have been sufficient to constitute the PhD thesis (i.e., the collection of papers). So it is further highly commendable that the candidate has additionally submitted the thesis content under review here.

4. Scientific significance of the obtained results and their compliance with the international level and current state of the art

My comments in this section to a large extent follow on from what I have indicated in the previous section 3). Dmitrii has deployed the computational materials science expertise he acquired during his MSc and targeted it to the various research contexts of the chapters of the thesis delineated in section 1) above. He has then gone well beyond the MSc, by deploying novel extreme P-T experiments in the laser-heated DAC and physical characterization thereafter at extreme pressure to characterize structure and superconductivity in polyhdride candidates. He has invoked various plausible and compelling arguments for the existence of very high Tc superconductivity in these polyhydride compounds, aided by his very good understanding of BCS superconductivity and by his competency with the computational tools. Not many PhD candidates I know of, make forefront advances or contributions in *both* computational materials science complemented by exceedingly challenging novel (extreme P-T) experimentation.

Dmitrii has succeed in this respect, as attested by the many publications related to this thesis research, where he is a coauthor. It remains to be emphasized below the novel outcomes and discoveries emanating from this thesis that make it appropriate to award a PhD to the candidate:

Chapter 2: Discovery of new thorium–hydrogen compounds at pressures up to 180 GPa (ThH_4, ThH_6, ThH_9, and ThH_{10}). ThH_{10} has a Tc = 161 K at a pressure of about 170 GPa. This is in accord with the predictions from the computational work of the candidate.

Chapter 3: Deployment of magneto-electrical-transport measurements at extreme pressures to obtain superconducting parameters in yttrium hydrides YH_6 and YH_9, which exhibit high-temperature superconductivity with Tc(YH_6) ~ 224 K and T_C(YH_9) ~ 240 K at 160–215 GPa. Extrapolated upper critical field of YH_6 is ~ 200 T and the extrapolated critical current density at 0 K is ~50 kA/mm^2. This is one of the first collaborations to accomplish this in the yttrium polyhydrides.

Chapter 4: Involvement in one of the first collaborations to consider reactions of lanthanides with hydrogen at high pressures, especially for europium, praseodymium, and neodymium. Superconductivity was shown to be absent, due to magnetic properties discerned from the computational work.

Chapter 5: Involvement in one of the first collaborations to study the formation of hydrides in ternary polyhydride systems, notably lanthanum–yttrium–hydrogen and lanthanum–neodymium–hydrogen systems at pressures of 160–190 GPa. In both cases, the formation of a solid solution metal sublattices with a random distribution of La–Y and La–Nd atoms was observed. Whereas the hydrogen sublattice retained high symmetry and superconducting properties. In the La–Y–H system Tc was found to be as high as 253 K.

Chapter 6: Used the experimental results of the foregoing chapters, available results of competing groups and his own computational tools to consider the distribution of superconducting properties in ternary and binary metal polyhydrides. A proposed major finding is that, metal polyhydrides with one or two *d* electrons, as well as hydrides of alkaline-earth elements, are the most promising for attaining very high-Tc properties. Algorithms for analyzing the superconducting properties of polyhydrides were also developed. These highlight the most promising polyhydride superconductors with very high Tc's and provide guidance on the pressure and composition ranges in which they may be synthesized. This has enabled a tabulation of the most promising combinations of elements for designing ternary superconducting hydrides, where research in this area involving the ternaries is the current state-of-the-art in this field.

5. Relevance of the obtained results to applications

The thesis content is to a large extent pioneering studies of a search for high-Tc superconductivity in superhydride compounds. These are stabilized under extreme P-T conditions, well exceeding a 100 GPa. Thus, only microscopic samples can be investigated for this purpose in the requisite microscopic cavities of the laser-heated DAC. Such microscopic samples are not easily recovered to ambient conditions, either being difficult to retrieve from the decompressed DAC sample cavity or not being metastable. Hence this is exploratory work and "proof of concept" investigations, i.e., to demonstrate that long sought after room temperature superconductivity is plausible in compositional-pressure-temperature phase space. Moreover, it may involve conventional BCS superconductivity and need not entail other exotic pairing mechanisms which have been the realm of speculation in the past decades.

In this context it is not now relevant to consider real-world applications. Rather, the thesis contributes to an important advancement in the field of superconductivity, by providing compelling computational and experimental predictions and evidences, respectively, of the attainment of very high Tc's involving BCS superconductivity under extreme conditions. The thesis also provides predictions, based on the computational and experimental results contained in the thesis, of future candidates which may have very high Tc superconductivity. As such, this thesis is an essential stepping-stone in the direction of attaining room-temperature superconductivity and stabilizing it under ambient conditions, or establishing whether it is at all possible. More importantly, the research of this thesis suggests empirical rules found in the analysis of the distribution of superconducting properties of polyhydrides, which will be used to accelerate the search for the most promising candidates with very high Tc's, probably in ternary hydrides.

6. Quality of publications

The main results of the chapters of the thesis delineated in section 1) above, have resulted in five scientific papers published in high-quality peer-reviewed journals. There also several other papers on related polyhydrides or involving the computational inputs of the candidate, which have been published in top journals where Dmitrii Semenok is a coauthor. This also demonstrates the respect and networking that this candidate has already established for himself in this hot-topical field; and this involves networking and discussion with leading and established figures in the field of superconductivity and condensed matter physics. The results of the thesis have also been presented at several international conferences and seminars, where they were the subject of intense interest, scrutiny and excitement. I have been witness to one or two of these events.

Thus, the outcomes of this PhD present major contributions to a highly topical, competitive and fast-evolving field in materials science and condensed matter physics, viz, routes to very high Tc's in polyhydride compounds. This research has to a large extent been initiated and driven by Dmitii Semenok, where he has networked and collaborated exceeding effectively to realise the original goals of the thesis. This said then, Dmitrii undoubtedly deserves to be awarded a PhD degree.

7. Summary of issues to be addressed before the thesis defense

a) Editorial improvements

I have annotated or marked in red where *minor issues* throughout the thesis need to be addressed. For the majority of cases these are cosmetic changes including, minor improvements to grammar in some of the statements, incomplete phrases, stylistic issues where subscripts should be used in some of the references (formatting issues), etc. These do not detract from the excellent overall presentation style and organization of the thesis.

Bibliography list. There seem to be numerous cases of minor formatting issues, e.g., subscripts required for chemical formulae. I have marked many of these. Some journal titles are abbreviated and most others are full titles. So some consistency is required here. The candidate should scan through the full reference list and rectify these minor issues. It's a tedious job, but implementing these corrections would make the thesis an almost unblemished body of work.

I also have some **annotations or markings in blue**, which are for highlighting certain points for my benefit as the reviewer. These may be ignored by the candidate.

Therefore I am returning the annotated thesis content along with this report, for the candidate to attend to these minor corrections.

b) Scientific content

Chapter-2 thorium polyhydrides. For example Fig. 17(a) depicts the resistance in the superconducting state where the resistance plateaus at ~13.5 μΩ. Can this really be considered as zero resistance ? A similar reservation holds for Fig. 16(b).

Chapter-5 La-Y ternary polyhydrides. Fig. 51 (a) and (b), resistances in the "superconducting" state are ~1 mΩ and ~0.2 mΩ. Where are these residual resistances emanating from ? Can this really be considered as zero resistance ?

The candidate will need to comment on these "superconducting states" having finite resistances, in the respective chapters.

These remarks do not detract from the significance of the results obtained and do not affect my overall positive impression of Dmitrii Semenok's thesis.

8. Concluding summary

I would finally like to congratulate the candidate for this superb research. He has made some seminal contributions in this new, exciting, rapidly developing and forefront field of polyhydride superconductivity. To a large extent it has emanated from his creative ideas and skills in both computational-theoretical physics and competency in executing challenging experiments under extreme P-T conditions. Not only has Dmitrii Semenok produced top notch publications on this hot topic, but he has made the additional effort to produce this comprehensive thesis compilation of nearly 200 pages, which is largely free of editorial errors, is well written and organized, and is comprehensive on the subject matter of polyhydride superconductivity. All of this is testimony to his leadership in the field, even at this early stage of him being only an emerging researcher in this domain.

Provisional Recommendation

✓☐ *I recommend that the candidate should defend the thesis by means of a formal thesis defense. There are minor issues to be sorted out in the thesis compilation, as indicated in my report above under point 7).*

☐ *I recommend that the candidate should defend the thesis by means of a formal thesis defense only after appropriate changes would be introduced in candidate's thesis according to the recommendations of the present report*

☐ *The thesis is not acceptable and I recommend that the candidate be exempt from the formal thesis defense*

Suggested corrections or improvements
are annotated or marked in
RED throughout

6 Aug 22

Skolkovo Institute of Science and Technology

COMPUTATIONAL DESIGN OF NEW SUPERCONDUCTING MATERIALS AND THEIR TARGETED EXPERIMENTAL SYNTHESIS

Doctoral Thesis

by

DMITRII V. SEMENOK

DOCTORAL PROGRAM IN MATERIALS SCIENCE AND ENGINEERING

Supervisors
Professor Artem R. Oganov
Assistant Professor Alexander G. Kvashnin

Moscow - 2022

I hereby declare that the work presented in this thesis was carried out by myself at Skolkovo Institute of Science and Technology, Moscow, except where due acknowledgement is made, and has not been submitted for any other degree.

Candidate (Dmitrii Semenok)

Supervisors (Professor Artem R. Oganov, Assistant Professor Alexander G. Kvashnin)

Abstract

In the last six years (2015–2021), many superconducting hydrides with critical temperatures T_C of up to 253 K, a record for today, have been discovered. Now, a special field of hydride superconductivity at ultrahigh pressures has developed. For the most part, the properties of superhydrides are well described by the Migdal–Eliashberg theory of strong electron–phonon interaction, especially when anharmonicity of phonons is taken into account. The isotope effect, the effect of the magnetic field (up to 60–70 T) on the critical temperature and critical current in the hydride samples, the dependence of T_C on the pressure and degree of doping — all data indicate that polyhydrides are conventional superconductors, the theory of which was created by Bardeen, Cooper, and Schrieffer in 1957.

This thesis presents a retrospective analysis of data for 2015–2021 and describes the main directions for future research in the field of hydride superconductivity. The thesis consists of six chapters devoted to the study of the structure and superconductivity of binary and ternary superhydrides of thorium (ThH_9 and ThH_{10}), yttrium (YH_6 and YH_9), europium and other lanthanides (Ce, Pr, Nd), and lanthanum-yttrium (La-Y). This work describes the physical properties of cubic decahydrides, hexahydrides, and hexagonal metal nonahydrides, demonstrates high efficiency of evolutionary algorithms and density functional methods in predicting the formation of polyhydrides under high-pressure and high-temperature conditions. We proposed a theoretical-experimental algorithm for analyzing the superconducting properties of hydrides, which makes it possible to systematize the accumulated experimental data. In general, this research is a vivid example of the effectiveness and synergy of modern theoretical and experimental methods for studying the condensed state of matter under high pressures.

Publications

1. Semenok DV, Kruglov IA, Savkin IA, Kvashnin AG, Oganov AR. On Distribution of Superconductivity in Metal Hydrides. *Current Opinion in Solid State and Materials Science*. 2020 Feb; 24(2):100808-100817.

2. Semenok DV, Kvashnin AG, Ivanova AG, Svitlyk V, Fominski VY, Sadakov AV, Sobolevskiy OA, Pudalov VM, Troyan IA, Oganov AR. Superconductivity at 161 K in thorium hydride ThH_{10}: Synthesis and properties. *Materials Today*. 2020 Mar; 33:36-44.

3. Semenok DV, Zhou D, Kvashnin AG, Huang X, Galasso M, Kruglov IA, Ivanova AG, Gavriliuk AG, Chen W, Tkachenko NV, Boldyrev AI, Troyan I, Oganov AR, Cui T. Novel Strongly Correlated Europium Superhydrides. *The Journal of Physical Chemistry Letters*. 2021 Jan; 12(1):32-40.

4. Semenok DV, Troyan IA, Kvashnin AG, Ivanova AG, Hanfland M, Sadakov AV, Sobolevskiy OA, Pervakov KS, Gavriliuk AG, Lyubutin IS, Glazyrin K, Giordano N, Karimov D, Vasiliev A, Akashi R, Pudalov VM, Oganov AR. Superconductivity at 253 K in lanthanum-yttrium ternary hydrides. *Materials Today*. 2021 Sep; 48:18-28.

5. Troyan IA, Semenok DV, Kvashnin AG, Sadakov AV, Sobolevskiy OA, Pudalov VM, Ivanova AG, Prakapenka VB, Greenberg E, Gavriliuk AG, Lyubutin IS, Struzhkin VV, Bergara A, Errea I, Bianco R, Calandra M, Mauri F, Monacelli L, Akashi R, Oganov AR. Anomalous High-Temperature Superconductivity in YH_6. *Advanced Materials*. 2021 33(15):2006832.

Acknowledgments

This work was supported by the Russian Foundation for Basic Research (RFBR) Grant No. 20-32-90099 and the Russian Science Foundation (RSF) Grants No. 22-22-00570 and 19-72-30043. The author expresses his deepest gratitude to I. A. Troyan, I. S. Lyubutin, and A. G. Ivanova of the Federal Research Center "Crystallography and Photonics" for their invaluable help in preparing samples of metal superhydrides; researchers of the V. L. Ginzburg Center for High-Temperature Superconductivity and Quantum Materials (part of LPI, Moscow), A. V. Sadakov, V. M. Pudalov, O. A. Sobolevsky, and K. S. Pervakov for their help in carrying out the transport studies of superhydrides; College of Physics, Jilin University, and a group of professors Tian Cui and Xiaoli Huang, Dr. Wuhao Chen, and Dr. Di Zhou for the 2018–2020 internship opportunity in China.

The author thanks Prof. Niu Haiyang (Northwestern Polytechnical University, China) for help in studying the C–S–H system, Dr. Mikhail Kuzovnikov (University of Edinburgh) for providing as yet unpublished data on the low actinide hydrides, Dr. Di Zhou for her help with the reference list, Dr. Jorge Hirsch (University of California) for many critical remarks on superconductivity in polyhydrides, Prof. P. Zinin (STC UI RAS, Moscow) for the measurements of the temperature in DACs during laser heating, and Igor Grishin (Skoltech) for proofreading and editing the text of the thesis.

The author acknowledges the teams at the European Synchrotron Radiation Facility (ESRF) high-pressure stations ID27 and ID15b, and at the Japanese synchrotron source (Spring-8) station BL10XU, namely Dr. M. Hanfland, Dr. G. Garbarino, Dr. M. Mezouar, Prof. K. Shimizu, and Dr. Y. Nakamoto, for their help in the diffraction experiments; and the team of the Dresden High Magnetic Field Laboratory (HZDR HLD), especially Dr. Toni Helm and Dr. Stanley Tozer (National High Magnetic Field Laboratory, US), for help with the pulsed magnetic measurements.

Personal contribution

The author's personal contribution consists of the experimental X-ray diffraction measurements on the synchrotron sources (ESRF, SPring-8, SSRF, Elettra, and KISI) and pulse magnets (HZDR); routine measurements of Raman spectra; preparation of high-pressure diamond anvil cells, their loading and laser heating; synthesis and purification of precursors (ammonia borane, alloys), analysis of their elemental composition (EDS) and structure; and preparation of diamond anvils and electrodes using a Xe focused ion beam.

Investigating the Th–H system, the author personally performed the experimental X-ray diffraction studies at the ESRF (station ID27), laser heating of high-pressure cells, pressure changes, and Raman spectra measurements, interpreted all obtained results, and wrote experimental reports and the research paper. When studying the Eu–H system, the author personally performed the preparation and laser heating of high-pressure diamond cells, and did their X-ray phase study on the synchrotron sources SSRF (Shanghai, China) and Spring-8 (Osaka, Japan).

In this thesis, almost all calculations of the electron–phonon interaction and superconducting parameters of the obtained polyhydrides were performed by the author. In many cases, the calculations of the equations of state and the analysis of the dynamic and mechanical stability of compounds were also done by the author. All the articles on which this thesis is based, the entire analysis of theoretical and experimental data in them, and the idea of conducting the abovementioned studies of polyhydrides belong to the author.

Table of Contents

Thorium

Yttrium

Europium

Ternary
System

Trends
and
Systematics

List of Symbols and Abbreviations

DAC – diamond anvil cell

GLAG – Ginzburg-Landau-Abrikosov-Gor’kov theory

BCS – Bardeen-Cooper-Schrieffer theory of superconductivity

HTSC – high-temperature superconductivity

ZPE – zero-point energy

Megabar – 100 GPa, GPa – gigapascals.

T - Tesla

EPC – electron-phonon coupling

SOC – spin-orbit interaction

T_C – critical temperature of superconductivity

$\mu_0 H_{C2}$ – upper critical magnetic field

SCDFT – superconducting density functional theory

DFT – Density Functional Theory

XRD – X-ray diffraction

SSCHA – stochastic self-consistent harmonic approximation

AB – ammonia borane (NH_3BH_3)

EPW – open-source community code for ab initio calculations of electron-phonon interactions using the density-functional perturbation theory and maximally localized Wannier functions.
A-D – Allen-Dynes formula

Chapter 1. Introduction

1.1 Discovery of polyhydrides and superconductivity in them

Superconductivity (SC) is the property of some materials to possess strictly zero electrical resistance at temperatures below a certain T_C value (critical temperature). Despite more than 100 years of research of this phenomenon, the engineering potential of superconductivity is not yet fully realised revealed [1, 2]. Notwithstanding the prospects of reducing the electric energy losses and leveling the heat generation in the windings of powerful magnets, wide application of superconductors in motors and power lines is still difficult due to the significant cost of cooling them well below the critical temperature. The search for new, more efficient and higher-temperature superconductors at normal pressure so far has yielded no new results since the discovery of $HgBa_2CaCuO_{6+x}$ in 1993 (T_C = 133 K) [3, 4]. However, at high pressures, new superconductors with record T_C values have been predicted and then experimentally obtained, represented by $Im\bar{3}m$-H_3S (T_C = 203 K) [5, 6] and LaH_{10} (T_C = 250–260 K) [7, 8], binary polyhydrides with anomalously high hydrogen content. Searching for compounds superconducting at even higher temperatures requires studying ternary and more complex hydrides, which dramatically increases the variety of possible compounds (combinations of atoms) that is virtually impossible to enumerate in a blind experimental search.

Recent (2005–2015) advances in computational materials science and chemical process prediction at extreme pressures of tens and hundreds of gigapascals (GPa) have changed approaches to finding new superconductors. Evolutionary algorithms have now reached a high level of predictive accuracy in determining new crystal structures of inorganic compounds and are less costly than “blind” experimental enumeration. One of the best and most powerful methods for predicting thermodynamically stable compounds is the USPEX algorithm [9-12]. It has been used to achieve important results in obtaining new superhard materials [13], the first high-temperature superconducting hydrides (H_3S [5, 14] and Si_2H_6 [15, 16]), and magnetic and electronic materials. In the case of polyhydrides synthesized at high pressures, ab initio methods make it possible to establish the structure of the hydrogen sublattice which cannot be done using X-ray methods. The results of a structural search can be verified by measuring the critical temperature of superconductivity in hydrides because high $T_C > 100–200$ K is usually associated with a highly symmetrical hydrogen sublattice to achieve the desired parameters of the electron–phonon interaction.

After the discovery of superconductivity in sulfur hydride H_3S in 2015 [5], the next research milestone was the experimental work by Z. Geballe et al. (2018) [17] in which the authors had managed to synthesize the previously predicted LaH_{10} superhydride [18,19] at a pressure of 175 GPa. About a year later, superconductivity at 250 K has been revealed in the newly found LaH_{10} [7], which has thus surpassed in critical temperature and critical magnetic field all cuprate-based compounds found in the previous 33 years since 1986. Only two years had passed between the prediction and discovery of the new record superconductor. This minimal time gap illustrates the progress (Figure 1a) that has been made in computational materials science and experimental techniques working with ultrahigh pressures using diamond anvils. By now, lanthanum hydrides still have not been sufficiently investigated. Higher hydrides LaH_{10} ($C2/m$, $R\bar{3}m$, $Fm\bar{3}m$, $P6_3/mmc$) and $P4/nmm$-LaH_{11} have been obtained in experiment, as well as $Pm\bar{3}m$-LaH_{12} (at 167 GPa); many superconducting transitions in lower lanthanum polyhydrides LaH_x ($x < 10$) have been experimentally observed [20,21].

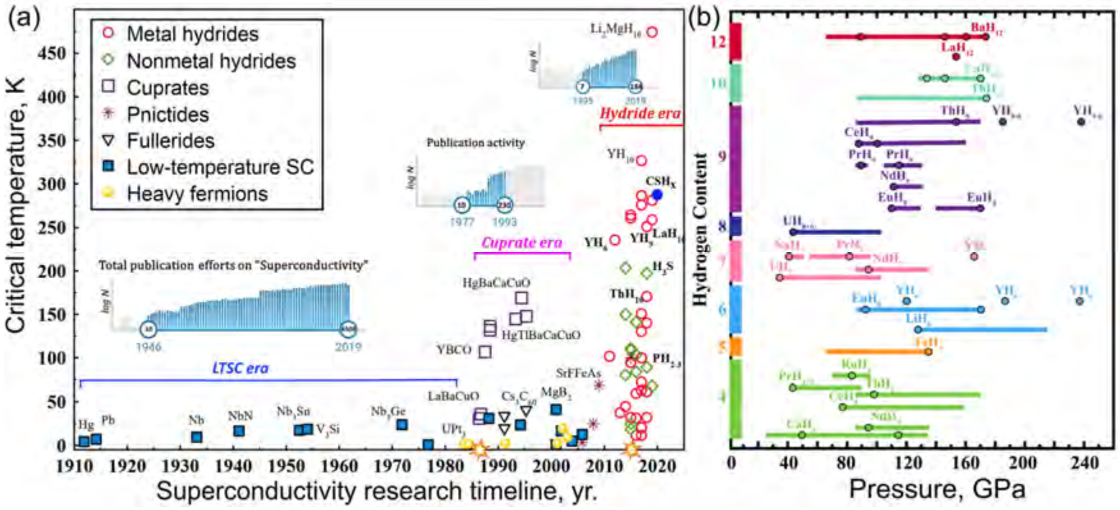


Figure 1. (a) Time scale of superconductors discovery and their critical temperature of superconducting transitions. Metal hydrides are shown by red circles, covalent hydrides of nonmetals — by green rhombuses, iron-containing pnictides — by asterisks, cuprate compounds — by hollow squares, low-temperature superconductors described mainly by the Bardin–Cooper–Shrieffer–Migdal–Eliashberg theory — by filled squares, systems with heavy fermions — by yellow shaded circles, and fullerides — by triangles. The insets show the number of publications on the corresponding topics on a logarithmic scale (according to Semantic Scholar). (b) Stability regions (in GPa) and hydrogen content per 1 atom of metal (up to $x = 12$) in the best-known superhydrides investigated over 2015–2021.

Over the past six years (2015–2021), many different superhydrides have been synthesized (Figure 1b), both non-superconducting (FeH_5 [22, 23], magnetic neodymium superhydrides NdH_7 and NdH_9 [24], cubic and hexagonal praseodymium hydrides PrH_9 [25]) and superconducting (uranium hydrides UH_7, UH_8, and UH_9 stable at record-low pressures [26], thorium polyhydrides ThH_9 and ThH_{10} ($T_C = 161$ K [27]), cerium hydrides CeH_9 and CeH_{10} ($T_C \sim 110$ K [28,29]), and yttrium hydrides YH_6 and YH_9 ($T_C = 224$ [30] and 243 K [31])). Most of these compounds were first predicted theoretically and then obtained experimentally, which proves the efficiency of the evolutionary search for thermodynamically stable compounds based on the methods of the density functional theory.

Binary hydrides have already been studied quite extensively as possible high-temperature superconductors, therefore the most intensive research in the field is now focused on ternary systems. The calculations using artificial intelligence algorithms, in particular neural networks, point to ternary hydrides as more promising in terms of both critical temperature and reduction of the synthesis pressure [32-36]. For example, it has been discovered in 2020 that at a pressure of several gigapascals a mixture of methane and sulfur hydride H_2S photochemically forms a molecular compound which under further compression transforms into a unique material — either carbon-doped H_3S or an organic compound CSH_x — which at 270 GPa demonstrates a sharp resistance drop at +15 ºC [37].

Computer simulations of metal superhydrides show that at pressures of up to 200–300 GPa (at higher pressures the experimental study of superconductivity is now difficult), the maximum critical temperatures of superconductivity are achieved in hydrides of elements of groups 2 and 3, such as Ca, Sr, Sc, Y, La, Ac, Hf, Zr, Th, Ce, and Mg, containing 6–10 hydrogen atoms per metal atom. At the moment, the experimental search for promising hydride superconductors is mainly limited to this set of elements and their combinations [36]. For example, calculations show that in the Li–Mg–H system, clathrate hydride Li_2MgH_{16} with T_C above 400 K may exist [32] (although it would be metastable and unlikely to be obtained in experiment, moreover, taking into account the melting of the hydrogen sublattice leads to a decrease in T_C); for the Ca–Y–H and Ca–Mg–H systems, cubic hexahydrides $Pm\bar{3}m$-$CaYH_{12}$ and $CaMgH_{12}$ with critical temperatures of 240–260 K have been predicted. Ternary hydrides of lanthanum–cerium, lanthanum–thorium, lanthanum–boron [38], and potassium–boron [39] are expected to demonstrate exceptionally high stability (stabilization pressure from 12 to 60 GPa) and critical temperatures of superconductivity above 100 K, bringing us closer to a discovery of a new class of hydrogen-bearing compounds which would be stable under normal conditions. Thus, a lot of work is to be done to synthesize ternary superhydrides and investigate their properties. In this thesis, I try to outline future research in this area.

1.2 Classes of polyhydrides

In hydrides, hydrogen can be present in different forms: molecular (e.g., LiH_6), ionic (KH), and atomic (YH_6). By the type of the element–hydrogen bond, hydrides can be divided into covalent (H_3S, SnH_4), ionic (AlH_3), metallic (LaH_{10}), and mixed (molecular metal BaH_{12}) [40-42]. Also, a subclass of magnetic compounds can be set off among metal hydrides. For example, magnetic ordering is expected in the hydrides of neodymium NdH_9 [24], europium EuH_9 [43], samarium SmH_9, and many other lanthanides. The simultaneous realization of superconductivity in the hydrogen sublattice of hexagonal (e.g., NdH_9) or layered (such as FeH_5) hydrides and antiferromagnetic ordering in the metal sublattice can in principle lead to some exotic physical effects typical of cuprates and iron pnictides.

may occur

The interest in molecular and mixed superhydrides with a high hydrogen content (pseudo-tetragonal SrH_{22} [44] and $BaH_{21–23}$ [45]) is due to the similarity of their hydrogen sublattices to the structure and properties of some crystal modifications of pure hydrogen (phases II, IV, V). However, the formation of these superhydrides (or hydrogen doped with 4–6% of Sr or Ba) is observed at much lower pressures (100–170 GPa) than those required to obtain the corresponding modifications of pure hydrogen (350–500 GPa). In molecular strontium superhydrides, gradual metallization and a change in optical transparency with a pressure increase from 90 to 160 GPa can be observed [46], whereas barium hydride BaH_{12} [45] shows the emergence of superconductivity and an increase in the critical temperature, just as it has been predicted and partially confirmed experimentally for semiconducting and metallic hydrogen [47-50].

Properties of ionic and mixed metal hydrides will probably allow their use as ionic conductors and electrolytes for electrochemical synthesis of hydrides at high pressures [51]. Indeed, calculations show that the hydrogen diffusion rate (~6×10^{-6} cm^2/s [52]) at high pressures in hydrides — in Li_2MgH_{16} in particular — is much higher than in known ionic conductors.

Covalent hydrides are the most enigmatic class. Because of strong element–hydrogen interactions, formation of extended polymer chains and various organic groups is possible. The best studied covalent system is sulfur–carbon–hydrogen. Recent studies of

CS_2 compression on diamond anvils indicate the formation of complex branched polymers with semiconducting properties [53]. In the H–S system, which initially seemed quite simple [15], even five years after the discovery of superconductivity in H_3S more and more hydrides continue to be found [54], often with a very complex structure, such as H_6S_5 [55]. The observation of a sharp drop in the resistance in sulfur–carbon hydride $(C,S)H_x$ [37], interpreted by the authors as superconductivity, has attracted universal attention and represents an even more difficult task in terms of establishing the structure of this compound.

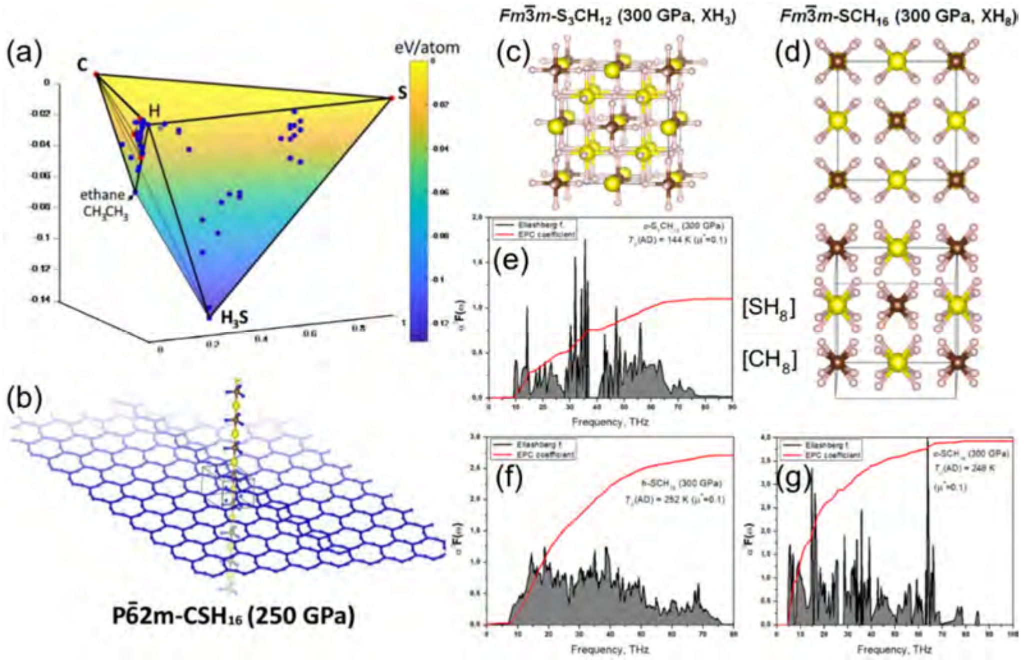


Figure 2. (a) Thermodynamic stability diagram of the carbon–sulfur–hydrogen system at 250 GPa shows the absence of stable ternary compounds. (b, c, d) Structures of unstable C–S–H ternary superhydrides for which high-temperature superconductivity is theoretically possible. (e, f, g) Eliashberg spectral functions and superconducting transition temperatures T_C calculated using the Allen–Dynes formula (AD [56]).

Large-scale theoretical studies of 2020–2021 [57-60] showed the absence of thermodynamically stable and high-T_C superconducting ternary phases in the C–S–H system up to pressures of 300–350 GPa. Those rather rare phases that could show room temperature superconductivity due to the strong electron–phonon interaction (e.g., $P\bar{6}2m$-CSH_{16} (Figure 2) or hypothetical $Pn\bar{3}m$-CH_7) appear to be essentially metastable and should decompose on heating to form previously studied $Im\bar{3}m$-H_3S. Almost all organic compounds are metastable with respect to decomposition into simple molecules (CO_2, H_2O, N_2). However, being situated in the local minima of the potential energy surface, they appear to be dynamically stable, exist for a long time and are formed by chemical reactions with kinetic control. A similar situation may occur as a result of photochemical synthesis at high pressures in the C–S–H system. In this regard, changing the criterion of structure selection in the evolutionary search from the minimum enthalpy to other parameters, such as the best agreement with the experimental X-ray diffraction pattern, different spectra, or the electron–phonon interaction parameters, becomes a relevant suggestion. However, doubts have been expressed recently that the effect detected in the C–S–H system is superconductivity [59, 61, 62].

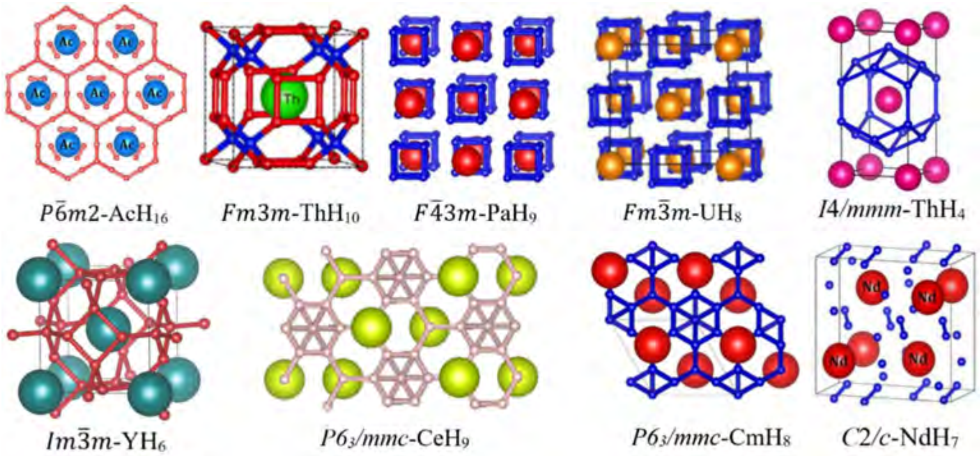


Figure 3. Structural motifs of actinide and lanthanide superhydrides with a hydrogen atomic sublattice. At high pressures, hexagonal and cubic dense packings of heavy atoms predominate.

Finally, the simplest and at the same time one of the most important classes are metal superhydrides with an atomic hydrogen sublattice (Figure 3). Such structures are typical metals, with the behavior of electrical resistance in the normal state described by the Bloch–Grüneisen formula [63,64]; below the critical temperature they exhibit the properties of high-temperature superconductors, have a high density of electronic states at the Fermi level, sometimes even a Van Hove singularity near it [65-67]. As we have shown previously [36], in this class of compounds there is a certain optimal number of hydrogen atoms per metal atom for achieving the highest critical temperature, $n = 6–10$ in XH_n hydrides, which formally corresponds to the transfer of ~0.33 electrons per hydrogen atom [19]. Such hydrides are formed at high pressures in reactions of $d^0–d^2$ metals with hydrogen and usually have cubic and hexagonal densely packed structures. We have recently found [36] that from a thermodynamical point of view, it is often more favorable for these structures to be slightly distorted, which, however, is difficult to detect using modern experimental methods. As the pressure decreases, at first more and more deviations from the high-symmetry structure are observed, the critical temperature decreases smoothly, then the loss of some hydrogen, change of the lattice composition and symmetry, and a sharp drop in T_C occur. Thus, the $T_C(P)$ diagram usually has the form of a bell or an asymmetrical parabola [5,7]: T_C decreases in both directions from the maximum both at a pressure increase (with a decrease in the electron–phonon interaction constant λ due to "quenching" of the phonon modes) and at its decrease (with distortion of the lattice and decomposition of the compound).

Highly symmetric superhydrides formed by f-block elements Pr, Nd, Sm, U, Pu, Am, and so forth (e.g., PrH_9 [25], EuH_9 [43], NdH_9 [24], UH_7 [26, 68]), do not possess pronounced superconducting properties due to the Cooper pair scattering phenomenon with spin reversal at paramagnetic centers [69]. Moreover, small additions of f-block elements effectively suppress superconductivity [46] in hydrides of $d^0–d^2$ elements (LaH_{10}, YH_6) almost without changing their structure, which can be used to study the magnetic phase diagram of superhydrides down to the lowest temperatures. It is important for understanding the mechanism of superconductivity in hydrides that small additions of nonmagnetic elements (such as C, B, N, Al) have almost no effect on the critical temperature of hydrides, whereas ~~an~~ introduction of paramagnetic centers (e.g., Nd) dramatically reduces T_C.

1.3 Metal polyhydrides research methods

X-ray powder diffraction analysis in high-pressure diamond cells using synchrotron radiation remains the main method of determining the structure of hydrides [70]. The technique of focusing the synchrotron radiation has reached submicron resolution, which makes it possible to examine samples of several microns or even a few hundred nanometers in size sandwiched between diamond anvils [71]. The single crystal diffraction method [72, 73] at megabar pressures is becoming increasingly popular. It requires the use of diamond anvils of a special shape with a wide aperture (70–80°) and is applicable if researchers manage to grow microcrystals of sufficient size (0.25–2 μm) in a series of cycles of laser "annealing" of hydride samples. Despite the fact that intense X-ray radiation is dangerous for diamond cells at pressures above 200 GPa because of the risk of anvil cracking [74], other instrumental methods cannot provide an amount of information comparable in value.

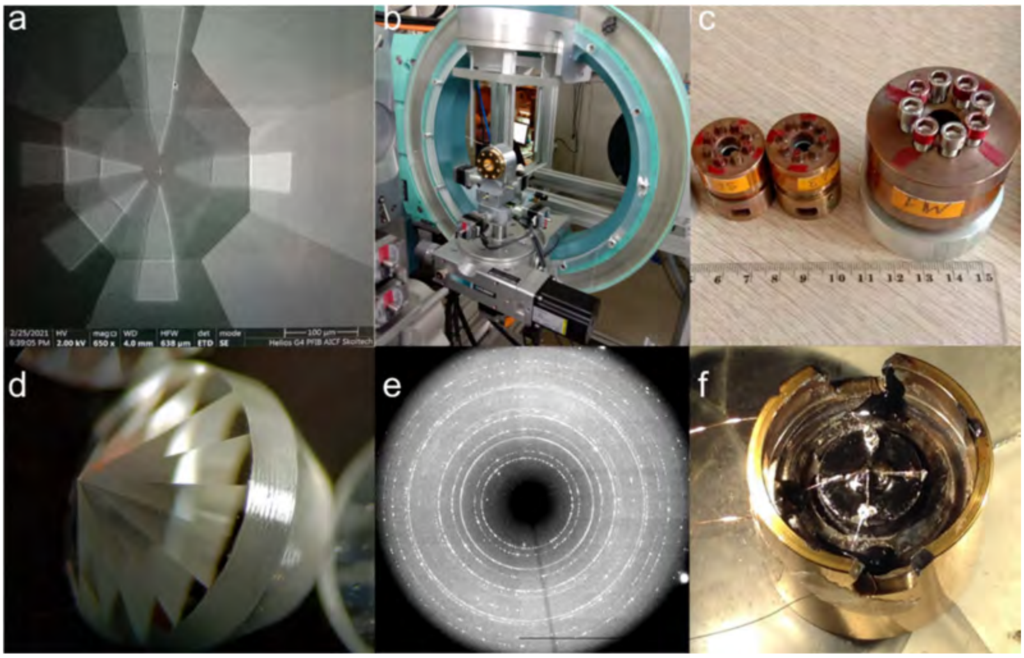


Figure 4. Elements of high-pressure diamond chambers and the experiment technique. (a) System of five platinum electrodes applied by a focused ion beam to the surface of a diamond anvil. (b) High-pressure chamber mounted on a goniometer for synchrotron imaging (Kurchatov synchrotron radiation source). (c) High-pressure bronze chambers of various types and sizes. (d) Diamond anvil with a conical base made by TISNCM (Moscow). (e) X-ray diffraction pattern of thorium superhydride ThH_{10} obtained at ID27

formatting

beamline of the European Synchrotron Radiation Facility in Grenoble. (f) Open high-pressure chamber with a four-electrode system and copper wires to study the electrical transport characteristics of hydrides.

X-ray diffraction (Figure 4b,e) makes it possible to determine the hydrogen content indirectly, using the equation of state of the matter investigated in a certain pressure range, and to make assumptions about the structure of the hydrogen sublattice. For this purpose, the results are compared with the most thermodynamically advantageous structures found using evolutionary algorithms based on the density functional theory (DFT) calculations. Diffraction spectra can be calculated easily and accurately from known crystal structures. On the other hand, calculations of the critical temperature of superconductivity, Raman spectra, or sample reflectance are time-consuming and highly dependent on the technical parameters such as pseudopotential; they are more suitable for confirming a presumed structure but not for finding it from scratch.

The main methods for investigating the physical properties of hydrides at pressures above 250–300 GPa are the Raman and infrared spectroscopy of semiconductor phases, optical reflection, and measurements of the electrical transport properties. These methods, which have been successfully developed to study hydrogen metallization [47-50], provide limited information and require time-consuming calculations. Recently, attempts have been made to compare the Raman signals detected in some cases from samples in diamond cells with the expected spectra of metallic superhydrides [75]. This is a rather risky undertaking because calculations of the resonance Raman spectra for metals are complex, whereas dielectric micro-impurities and nanofilms of oxides, hydroxides, organic resins, and other compounds used in the design of diamond cells give a comparable or stronger Raman response than the expected signal from metal hydrides. To date, no systematic studies have been published of the correspondence between Raman spectra and X-ray diffraction results for metal hydrides at high pressures.

Reflection/transmission spectroscopy in the infrared and visible regions makes it possible to determine the bandgap of compounds, the magnitude and temperature dependence of the superconducting gap, and to compare the calculated electronic band structure with experimental data [49, 76, 77]. Important requirements for realization of these methods are the purity of diamonds — low content of nitrogen, defects, and impurities — and their low luminescence. These requirements are fulfilled for synthetic diamonds produced by the HPHT and CVD methods. To reduce absorption, diamond anvils can be partially drilled [78].

A study of the electrical transport characteristics (Figure 4a,f) makes it possible to determine the hydride's conductivity type, critical parameters of the superconducting state (T_C, I_C, B_{C2}), and electrical resistivity in the normal state. In some cases, the Debye temperature can be estimated using the Bloch–Grüneisen formula [79, 80]. The experimental compressibility $V^{-1}dV/dP$ calculated from the equation of state can be used to obtain some mechanical parameters and, using theoretical models, also estimate the Debye temperature.

Polyhydrides can be considered intermetallides formed by metals and metallic hydrogen. An effective approach to finding their structures would be to compare them with the known binary intermetallides formed by atoms with significantly different radii. Such an approach has been successfully applied in the theoretical study of clathrate Li_2MgH_{16} (predicted T_C is up to 473 K [32]) and in the experimental discovery of Eu_8H_{46} [43] and Ba_8H_{46} [81], which have a large number of prototypes such as Ba_4Si_{23}, Ba_4Ge_{23}, Cs_4Sn_{23}, and so forth.

The fully mathematical approach to the study of the structures of inorganic compounds under pressure proposed by R. Koshoji and colleagues is of interest [82, 83]. The researchers studied the densest packing of spheres of different radii in a three-dimensional Euclidean space. It is known that at high pressures, the packing density of atoms plays one of the crucial roles in the stabilization of chemical compounds. The researchers found that for packages with two and three types of spheres (A and B), when the ratio of the radii r_A/r_B is large, the space is most optimally filled with clathrate structures when the ratio A:B = 1:12, 1:10, 1:9, and 1:6. Polyhydrides of many elements do have such stoichiometries. Unfortunately, the exact ratio of the effective radii of the atoms of hydrogen and the hydride forming element depends on both the pressure and the charges on the atoms, which prevents the results of these works from being directly applied. Nevertheless, they serve as a mathematical basis for the formation of polyhydrides at high pressures.

1.4 Experimental techniques

In 1959, diamond anvils were first used to create ultrahigh pressures in special chambers [84]. The use of diamond, the hardest of the known materials, which is optically transparent up to 220 nm (bandgap 5.5 eV), opened up wide opportunities both for increasing the range of the investigated pressures and for applying optical methods of studying and changing the state of matter. A significant improvement of the diamond anvil was the addition in 1978 of a series of bevels in the vicinity of the culet to smooth its shape [85]. This improvement made it possible to systematically reach pressures of 100–200 GPa and perform routine experiments with a variety of materials. In particular, many works in 1970–2000 were devoted to studying the behavior of pure elements under pressure. In terms of superconductivity, the studies have revealed 22 elements transitioning to the superconducting state under pressure, in addition to the known ~31 elements superconducting at normal pressure [86]. These discoveries have led to the understanding that increasing pressure generally promotes the manifestation and enhancement of superconducting properties, the critical temperatures often increase at compression, and the behavior of $T_C(P)$ function is nonlinear and often surprising (e.g., in NbTi [87]).

The design of diamond anvil cells includes (see also Appendix):

(1) a gasket (*c*-BN, MgO, CaF_2, Re, W, Al, Be, etc.), which is a ceramic or metal plate with a hole serving as the walls of the chamber where high pressure is created;

(2) a medium transferring pressure to the sample (H_2, Ar, Ne, He, organic liquids, ammonia borane NH_3BH_3, etc.);

(3) a pressure sensor (ruby luminescence, X-ray diffraction from gold or platinum). The pressure can also be estimated from the edge of the Raman signal of the diamond;

(4) an insulating layer (Al_2O_3, 5–100 nm) applied to the anvils to protect them from aggressive media (hydrogen, helium, fluorine, etc.) and to thermally insulate the sample;

(5) an electrode system, usually multilayered, which is used to supply and read the electrical signal from the sample (Au, Mo, Au/Ta, B-alloyed diamond, etc.). Electrodes are formed using lithography, focused ion beam, magnetron sputtering or deposition from the gas phase (PVD);

(6) diamond anvils (usually synthetic, Figure 4d), in which the shape and size of the culet mainly determine the maximum pressure attainable in the diamond chamber. Special shapes of diamond anvils allow generating pressures of up to thousands of gigapascals in an area of several microns [88]. To improve the performance, the culet surface of diamond anvils can be modified using focused ion beam etching (Xe FIB). Because diamond anvils cannot be unloaded without partial cracking due to jamming effects when pressures reach 70–80 GPa, experiments with pressures above 1 megabar (100 GPa) almost always require their replacement or remaking;

(7) bases (seats) for diamond anvils, which transmit and distribute the force from the chamber to the anvils with minimal deformation. They are usually made of tungsten carbide and boron nitride. Seats with a conical anvil seat have the best characteristics [89];

(8) a diamond cell cylinder and piston, screws, and springs to create and smoothly transmit the force (Figure 4c,f). The cell material should be as hard as possible, nonmagnetic, and having minimum thermal expansion. Suitable materials are beryllium and titanium bronzes and NiCrAl alloys, which are very difficult for milling and lathing.

The most important step in obtaining superhydrides is the synthesis during laser heating. As a source of hydrogen, we systematically used the solid complex of ammonia with boron hydride NH_3BH_3 (ammonia borane, or AB) [90-92], which decomposes into hydrogen and amorphous polymer $[NBH_x]_n$ at temperatures above 200–250 ºC [93, 94]. In principle, hydride synthesis can be carried out at a low temperature of 250–400 ºC, although heating to 1000–1500 ºC is more common because in this case the sample heats and saturates with hydrogen more uniformly. The heating of the metal target accelerates its reaction with hydrogen to form a hydride that is stable at a given temperature and pressure. It is important to fix the sample between the anvils so that it does not touch them (making a sandwich structure, AB/sample/AB or AB/sample/electrodes): diamond has an extremely high thermal conductivity which makes impossible the effective laser heating of a sample pressed to an anvil.

1.5 Peculiarities of the superconducting properties of polyhydrides

High-temperature superconductivity in various hydrides under pressure, which was predicted by Neil Ashcroft [95], was then discovered in many compounds using the DFT calculations. To date, more than 90–95% of the works on hydrides are still theoretical. It is important that in almost all cases, first-principles calculations resulted in an overestimation of the critical temperature of superconductivity (Table 1) due to the failure to take into account the anharmonic vibrations of the hydrogen sublattice as well as because of a possible increase in the effective Coulomb pseudopotential μ^* to 0.2 (usually, $\mu^* = 0.1–0.15$ is assumed in calculations).

Table 1. Highest critical temperatures obtained experimentally and theoretically in the harmonic approximation (at $\mu^* = 0.1$) of some hydride superconductors. The theoretical T_C values presented have been obtained before the publication of experimental works. Because it is difficult to find data for the same pressure, the comparison is shown for illustration only.

Compound	**Experimental pressure, GPa**	**Estimated T_C, K**	**Experimental T_C, K**
$Im\bar{3}m$-H_3S	150	200 [15]	203 [5]
$Fm\bar{3}m$-LaH_{10}	160	286 [18, 19]	250 [7]
$P6_3/mmc$-YH_9	200	303 [19, 96]	243 [31]
$Im\bar{3}m$-YH_6	170	270 [97]	224 [30]
$Fm\bar{3}m$-ThH_{10}	170	160–193 [27]	161 [27]
$P6_3/mmc$-UH_7	70	46 [26]	8 [46]
$F\bar{4}3m$-PrH_9	150	56 [36]	6 [25]
$P6_3/mmc$-CeH_9	110	117 [28, 29]	~90 [98]
$Fm\bar{3}m$-CeH_{10}	100	168 [99]	~115 [98]
c-SnH_x	190	81–97 [100]	76 [101]
PH_x	200	~100 [102]	100 [103]

$Pm\bar{3}n$-AlH_3	110	>24 [104, 105]	<4 [105, 106]
$Im\bar{3}m$-CaH_6	170	220–235 [107]	215 [108]

The superconducting properties of metallic and covalent hydrides differ in a number of aspects. One of the features of covalent hydrides is nonlinear temperature dependence of the electrical resistance in the normal state, observed for both H_3S [5] and $(C,S)H_x$ [37]. This prevents even an approximate estimation of the Debye temperature using the electrical resistivity in the normal state and the Bloch–Grüneisen formula [79, 109]. Another feature of covalent hydrides is a relatively low upper critical magnetic field. Thus, for room-temperature superconductor $(C,S)H_x$ with T_C = +13–15 ºC, the extrapolated to 0 K value of $H_{C2}(0)$ ~ 70 T [37], whereas for “weaker” superconductors LaH_{10}, YH_6, and YH_9 with $T_C < 250$ K it exceeds 120–160 T. For comparison, large values of $H_{C2}(0)$ — up to 300 T on extrapolation — can be achieved only in some iron-containing pnictides, for example in $NdFeAsO_{0.82}F_{0.18}$ (T_C = 49 K) [110].

The works of the groups of I. Errea and A. Bergara [106, 111-113] led to understanding of a large contribution of the anharmonic oscillations of the hydrogen sublattice to the thermodynamic stability and superconductivity of polyhydrides and, to a lesser extent, polydeuterides. Using the stochastic self-consistent harmonic approximation (SSCHA) method, the researchers answered many questions, including why T_C of palladium deuteride PdD is higher than that of the corresponding hydride PdH, and the question about the unexpected stability of decahydride LaH_{10}, which should decay below 210 GPa in the harmonic approximation but exists at pressure drops to 140–145 GPa in experiment. The analysis of the anharmonic corrections shows that in many cases the critical temperature in hydrides lowers by 20–25 K, the electron–phonon interaction coefficient decreases by 20–25% (due to “quenching” of soft phonon modes), whereas the logarithmic frequency increases by 40–50% (300–350 K) in comparison with the harmonic approximation. This decrease in T_C is critical for low-temperature superconductors (e.g., AlH_3 [105]), in which anharmonic effects practically suppress superconductivity.

Table 2. Comparison of superconducting state parameters of hydrides in harmonic and anharmonic approximations. The table illustrates the importance of taking into account anharmonicity when studying hydrides.

Compound (pressure, GPa)	**λ (harm.)**	**λ (anharm.)**	**ω_{log}, K (harm.)**	**ω_{log}, K (anharm.)**	**T_C, K (harm.)**	**T_C, K (anharm.)**	**T_C, K (exp.)**
$Im\bar{3}m$-H_3S (200) [111]	2.64	1.84	1049	1078	250	194	190
$Fm\bar{3}m$-LaH_{10} (214) [112]	3.42	2.06	851	1340	249	238	245
$Im\bar{3}m$-YH_6 (165) [30]	2.24	1.71	929	1333	272	247	224
$Pm\bar{3}n$-AlH_3 (110) [106]	0.95	0.52	485	1050	31	15	<4
PdH (0) [113]	1.55	0.4	205	405	47	5	9

The main disadvantage of the SSCHA method is the computational complexity. The calculations of the anharmonic Eliashberg function for a single compound can take up to several months. In several recent works, researchers have implemented another approach to take into account anharmonic corrections, which is based on the use of machine-learning potentials and molecular dynamics of polyhydride supercells containing ~1000 atoms [43, 114–118]. This method makes it possible to calculate the anharmonic spectral densities of the phonon states at any given temperature in several days and therefore to correct the phase diagram of compounds, the phonon spectrum, and the high-frequency part of the Eliashberg spectral function $\alpha^2F(\omega)$.

The Migdal–Eliashberg theory [119,120] has one uncertain parameter responsible for the effective Coulomb interaction — the so-called Coulomb pseudopotential μ* whose values are usually 0.1–0.15. Because anharmonic effects are often insufficient to explain the overestimation of T_C in theoretical calculations, it has been suggested in several works [30, 121, 122] that in pressurized hydrides μ* can take much higher values of 0.2–0.5. The exact value of μ* significantly affects the critical temperature and other parameters of a superconductor, therefore calculating this parameter correctly is quite important. Currently, the most common method for taking into account the effect of the Coulomb interaction on superconductivity is the so-called DFT method for superconducting compounds (SCDFT), which is based on solving the Kohn–Sham equations for the order parameter [123, 124]. Successfully applied to many superconductors (Nb [125], MgB_2 [126], V_3Si [127], H_3S [128]), this method nevertheless gives underestimated T_C (and thereby overestimated μ*) values for many superhydrides, for example, YH_6 [30], YH_9 [46], and LaH_{16} [121]. There is some progress due to the recent introduction of a new exchange–correlation functional SPG2020 [127], which approximates the experimental values better (Table 3). However, only a systematic application of the fully anisotropic SCDFT method and comparison of calculation results with experimental values of T_C can lead us in the future to an understanding of what values the Coulomb pseudopotential can really take in hydrides at high pressures.

Table 3. Critical temperature calculated within the DFT theory for superconductivity (SCDFT) compared with the experimental values. The theoretical T_C values are mostly underestimated.

Compound (pressure in GPa)	**T_C, K (LM 2005)**	**T_C, K (SPG 2020)**	**T_C, K (exp.)**
$Im\bar{3}m$-H_3S (200) [128]	180	-	190
$Im\bar{3}m$-YH_6 (165) [30]	156	181	224
$P6_3/mmc$-YH_9 (200) [31, 46]	179	246	243
$Fm\bar{3}m$-LaH_{10} (214) [112]	210	-	245
$P6/mmm$-LaH_{16} (200) [121]	156	-	241*

* Harmonic approximation, calculations using the isotropic Eliashberg equations.

The reason for another important correction to the superconducting transition temperature is the anisotropy of the superconducting gap. In most of the early works from 2010–2018, the Migdal–Eliashberg equations were solved in the isotropic approximation, without taking into account anharmonicity, and with empirical values of μ* = 0.1–0.15. However, it has been found in 2015 that factoring in the anisotropy of the Fermi surface, electron–phonon and electron–electron interactions in the energy space in many hydrides leads to a ~20–30 K increase in the superconducting transition temperature [97,128-130] compared to isotropic calculations. It has been shown that $Fm\overline{3}m$-YH_{10} exhibits a significant gap anisotropy of $\Delta \pm 5$ meV, whereas $Im\overline{3}m$-YH_6 has two superconducting gaps of 32 and 50 meV [97]. In the more recent work, Wang et al. [130] have found that $Fm\overline{3}m$-LaH_{10} also has a significantly anisotropic main superconducting gap of 46 ± 5 meV and a small additional gap $\Delta_2 \approx 6.2$ meV. The anisotropy of the electron–phonon interaction is now considered necessary to be taken into account in all cases regardless of the superhydride structure. For many hydrides, solution of the anisotropic Migdal–Eliashberg equations adds approximately 20–30 K to T_C found within the isotropic theory.

An important feature of superconductivity is the existence of the critical electric current density J_C. As was first shown by me in several works [27, 30, 118], in hydrides the extrapolated critical current density $J_C(0)$ reaches very large values, from 10 to 100 kA/mm^2, which are comparable with or exceed those of all currently known types of superconductors. When estimating the critical current density, attention must be paid to the thickness of the sample placed between the diamond anvils. This thickness does not exceed the distance between the diamond culets, determined by interference of visible light. At pressures above 100 GPa, the distance between the anvils is about 1 μm with a sample diameter of about 20–40 μm and a current of several amperes at a liquid helium temperature. The possibly labyrinthine nature of the current flow can be additionally considered on the basis of theoretical calculations of the normal resistance of hydrides using the EPW package [131-134]. The calculations show that due to the strong electron–phonon interactions, the electrical resistivity of hydrides is very high, being at the level of such materials as mercury, constantan, and Nichrome. Using the van der Pauw formula [135, 136] for estimation, the effective thickness of the YH_6 or $LaYH_{20}$ hydride samples of 0.5–0.75 μm can be obtained, which further increases the critical current density estimate in superhydrides.

In recent years, studies of hydrides increasingly shift to ternary systems such as C–S–H [54, 137] and Y–Pd–H [75]; let us touch upon superconductivity in such systems. As we have recently shown for the La–Y–H system [118], during the synthesis of a hydride from the La–Y alloy both atoms are randomly distributed in the metal sublattice. In the X-ray diffraction spectrum, a set of lines characteristic of pure binary hydride of one of the components (e.g., LaH_{10}) with an altered volume of the sublattice is observed and no additional lines are detected from the sublattice of the second component. Because of this disorder, the width of the superconducting transition of compounds increases significantly — up to 10–50 K. This broadening is an expected effect for all complex systems with a large number of atoms, which will narrow the field of potential applications of multicomponent hydride superconductors in the future.

Table 4 shows the reproducibility of the measurements of the temperature of resistive (and sometimes magnetic) superconducting transitions in different hydrides. These experiments were performed using different initial materials containing different impurities, cells were loaded in an inert atmosphere and in the air, and the hydrogen source was both ammonia borane and hydrogen gas. Different authors used different equipment for laser heating (and even synthesis by keeping samples in the hydrogen atmosphere for a long time), different cryostats and thermometers, and so forth. Resistive transitions in hydrides are reproduced with a good accuracy of 10–15 K (~5%). At the same time, these results show the implausibility of theories that insignificant impurities of carbon, boron, and nitrogen within narrow concentration limits can dramatically increase the critical temperature of superconductivity in hydrides [57, 58]. The insignificant effect of nonmagnetic impurities on superconductivity can be investigated directly; such a study has been performed, for example, in the group of W. Chen, X. Huang, and Tian Cui [138] for carbon-doped LaH_{10}/C or aluminum-doped LaH_{10}/Al. They showed that in this case T_C decreases by only ~5–10 K.

Table 4. Reproducibility of the superconducting transition temperature measurements by the drop in the electrical resistance (in some cases, by the jump in the magnetic susceptibility) by different scientific groups.

Compound	**Maximum experimental T_C, K**	**Scientific group**
$Im\bar{3}m$-H_3S	204	Mainz (A. Drozdov, ... M. Eremets) [5]
	190	Osaka (M. Einaga, ... K. Shimizu) [139]
	183	Jilin University (X. Huang et al.) [140]
$Fm\bar{3}m$-LaH_{10}	260	Illinois (M. Somayazulu, ... R. J. Hemley) [8]
	250	Mainz (A. Drozdov, ... M. Eremets) [7]
	250	Beijing (Fang Hong et al., Institute of Physics, CAS) [141]
	245	Jilin University (W. Chen, ... X. Huang)
$Im\bar{3}m$-YH_6	224	Moscow (I. Troyan et al. [30])
	227	Mainz (P. Kong, ... M. Eremets [31])
	211	Jilin University (W. Chen, ... X. Huang)
c-SnH_4	75	Beijing (Fang Hong et al., Institute of Physics, CAS) [101]
	71	Moscow (I. Troyan)
$P6_3/mmc$-YH_9	243	Mainz (P. Kong, ... M. Eremets [31])
	237	Moscow (I. Troyan, D. Semenok et al.)
	230	Bristol (J. Buhot et al. [142])
$Im\bar{3}m$-CaH_6	215	Jilin University (L. Ma, ... Y. M. Ma) [108]
	195–210	Beijing (Z. W. Li et al., Institute of Physics, CAS) [143]

1.6 Critique of hydride superconductivity

After the discovery of a large number of superconducting hydrides (H_3S, LaH_{10}, ThH_{10}, YH_6, YH_9, and CSH_x), this area attracted the attention of researchers from wider fields. J. E. Hirsch, F. Marsiglio, M. Dogan, and M. L. Cohen [80, 144-147] have expressed certain doubts about the existence of superconductivity in hydrides and that it can be described within the framework of the electron–phonon coupling mechanism. The authors' main arguments relate to the small width of superconducting transitions in hydrides, the insufficiently large broadening of superconducting transitions in the applied magnetic field, and the lack of clear evidence of diamagnetic shielding and the Meissner–Ochsenfeld effect [148] for hydrides. The latter is not surprising because the available instrumental techniques for studying microscopic samples at ultrahigh pressures are limited to spectroscopic and X-ray diffraction methods. Electrode sputtering techniques and electrical measurements in diamond cells proved relatively well developed. The sensitivity of detecting a superconducting transition using the van der Pauw four-contact method [135, 136] is proportional to L/S [m^{-1}], where L is the characteristic size (diameter) of the sample, S is the average cross-sectional area, whereas the magnetic field change in the vicinity of the sample is proportional to its volume $L \times S$ [m^3]. Therefore, resistive measurements lend themselves well to miniaturization, whereas magnetic measurements of micron-sized samples present a very challenging technical problem. Recently, new promising methods for studying diamagnetic shielding have been developed, based on detecting the fluorescence of nitrogen NV centers created on the surface of the diamond anvil (Figure 5c) and on using high-frequency current in single coils sputtered on the culet of the diamond anvil in the immediate vicinity of the sample (Figure 5a,b).

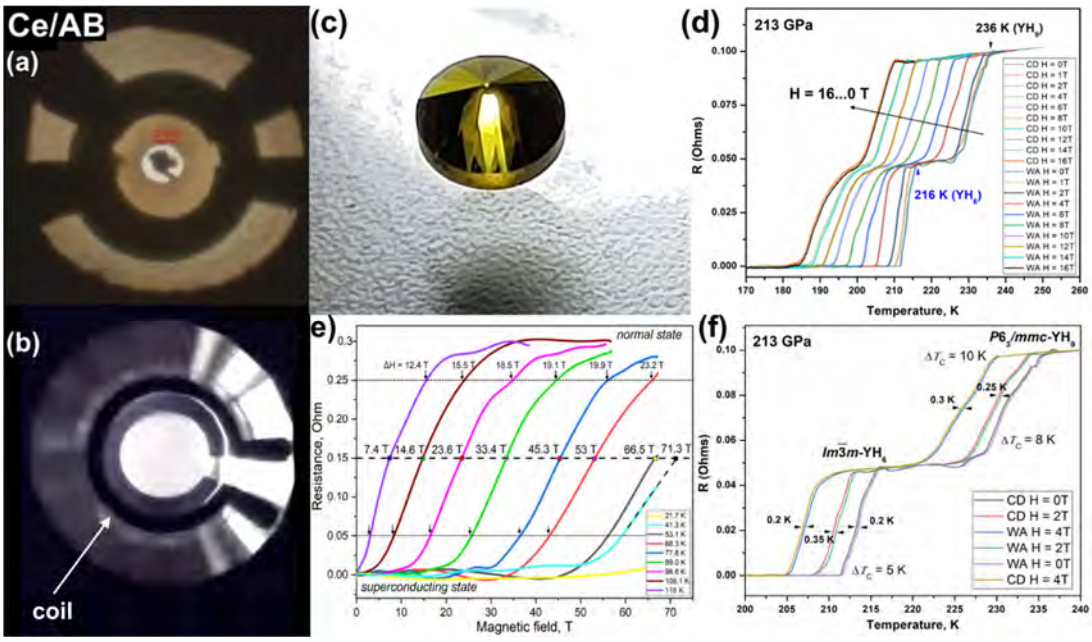


Figure 5. (a, b) Single coils sputtered on the diamond anvils in the immediate vicinity of the sample, (a) after loading and (b) before loading. (c) Nitrogen-doped diamond anvil with NV centers. (d) Broadening of the superconducting transitions in the magnetic field in a two-phase YH_6 + YH_9 sample at 213 GPa. (e) Broadening of superconducting transitions in a (La,Nd)H_{10} sample containing 7–9 mol % of neodymium in strong pulsed magnetic fields of up to 70 T [40]. (f) Hysteresis of the superconducting transitions in a two-phase YH_6 + YH_9 sample at 213 GPa during cooling (CD) and heating (WA).

The critique of the small width of superconducting transitions [61] primarily addresses the results of the measurements in CSH$_x$ by Snider et al. [37] where the superconducting transition indeed shifted by 20 K practically without broadening in a magnetic field of 9 T. The doubts of J. Hirsch and F. Marsiglio concerning the width of superconducting transitions can be partially resolved if we take into account that metal superhydrides have very high values of the upper critical magnetic field ($B_{C2}(0)$ over 100–150 T), whereas most studies in the permanent magnetic field consider weak fields $B_{C2}(T)/B_{C2}(0) \sim 0.1$, in which the broadening of the superconducting transitions is insignificant. In addition, lower hydride impurities are often present in the samples, leading to multistep transitions to the superconducting state. A more detailed analysis of the data for YH_6, YH_9, and (La, Nd)H_{10} shows (Figure 5d,e,f) that the superconducting transitions in the hydrides we studied are significantly broadened in magnetic fields and their initial width is determined by the quality of the single crystals lying on the electrodes. The width of the superconducting transitions in hydrides can be significantly reduced by repetition of laser heating and cooling cycles (“annealing”). This is especially true for ternary compounds, where this broadening is due to a disorderly arrangement of one type of atoms in the structure. The small broadening of the superconducting transitions cannot be called an exclusive property of superconducting hydrides. Many iron-containing superconductors, in particular those of class 11, show an extremely insignificant broadening down to the lowest temperatures [149-151].

One of the most important arguments in favor of the electron–phonon nature of superconductivity in hydrides is the isotope effect manifested by a decrease in the superconducting transition temperature when hydrogen is replaced with deuterium in the structure of a compound. This effect has been observed in H_3S [5], LaH_{10} [7], YH_6 [30], YH_9 [31], $CeH_{9–10}$ [98], $(Pd,Y)H_x$ [75], and several other compounds. In all these cases, the isotope coefficient $\alpha = – \ln(T_C)/\ln(M)$, where M is the mass of the atom, was in the range of 0.3–0.6, in reasonable agreement with the theoretical prediction. A certain difficulty is introduced in the analysis by the fact that the chemistry of deuterides does not fully coincide with that of hydrides, and the stability limits and distortion regions of hydride and deuteride structures on the pressure scale do not coincide to an even greater extent. For this reason, comparing T_C for hydrides and deuterides at the same pressure is sometimes incorrect because their structures may be different. Another factor is the significantly smaller influence of anharmonicity on superconductivity in deuterides.

In general, deuterides exhibit the same properties as hydrides: the superconducting transition shifts depending on the applied magnetic field; their critical thermodynamic magnetic field $H_C(0)$ can be estimated from the interpolation formulas found by Carbotte and is usually significantly smaller than in hydrides; there is a critical current whose value also depends on the magnetic field strength. When the pressure decreases, first the crystal structure of superdeuterides distorts, the critical temperature of the superconducting transition markedly decreases, then the compound decomposes with the formation of lower deuterides and D_2.

Of particular interest in recent years are experiments on diamagnetic screening in hydrides and their criticism [62, 140, 144, 152–155]. Hot discussions are caused by the unexpectedly high ability of polyhydrides to shield an external magnetic field. In particular, in one of the first papers by J. Hirsch [144], the existence of superconductivity in H_3S was called into question. However, as D. M. Gokhfeld noticed, it is necessary to correctly take into account the penetration of the magnetic flux into a sample. In a type-II superconductor (H_3S), Abrikosov vortices and a magnetic field at the sample center are absent as long as the external field is weaker than the total penetration field H_p. In the critical state model [156]

$$H_p \sim J_c \times a, \qquad (1)$$

where J_c – is the critical current, $2a$ – is the sample size in the direction, perpendicular to the external magnetic field. The field H_p for this sample can be larger than the external magnetic field $H_{ext} = 0.68$ T (from experiment [152]), as well as the field $H_\mathrm{edge} \sim 4.3$ T (expected at the edges of the sample due to the demagnetizing factor $\mathrm{H_{edg}=H_{ext}/(1\text{-}N)}$). Assuming that the depth of magnetic flux penetration in the experiment [152] was less than 5 µm, estimation of J_c from the depth of screened area $J_\mathrm{c} = H_{edge}/5$µm leads to a reasonable value $J_c \sim 6.8\times10^7$A/cm^2, comparable with the critical density of intragranular currents in cuprate HTSC [157].

At the same time, the lower critical field H_c1 in H_3S appears to be much smaller than 0.68 T. In this range of fields ($H_\mathrm{c1} < H < H_\mathrm{p}$) the distribution of the Abrikosov vortices in the sample should be inhomogeneous, as in all superconductors of the type II, and the magnetic flux density decreases from the edges to the center of the sample. Therefore, the formulas for homogeneous field obtained in [152] are inapplicable for this experiment. When estimating the critical current density, we should also consider the current circulation in a layer with a thickness equal to the sample thickness of 5 µm (along the field direction) and a depth equal to the vortex penetration depth [158] (in the plane perpendicular to the field), rather than the magnetic field penetration depth λ. Using a 5×5 µm^2 layer cross section, we obtain J_C = 6.4×10^7 A/cm^2, which agrees with the results of recent measurements [30, 118], and is more than an order of magnitude lower than the estimate in [152]. Thus, for the screening effect established in [152], the values of H_{c1} and J_C for H_3S are quite consistent with those for other superconductors.

When analyzing the recent preprint of V. Minkov et al. [154], where the magnetic field expulsion from LaH_{10} and H_3S samples has been investigated using a SQUID magnetometer, we should bear in mind that hydride samples are probably porous and consist of microscopic grains (~0.05-0.5 μm). In this case, the demagnetization coefficient should be calculated for a random packing of spherical particles and is between 0.33 and 0.5 [159, 160]. The magnetic field penetrates the sample between the individual grains and, therefore, there is no change in the sample magnetization at temperatures near T_C during field cooling (FC). Thus, the penetration fields $H_p(0)$ = 96 mT for H_3S, and 41 mT for LaH_{10} found by the researchers are the lower limit of $H_{c1}(0)$, and a more realistic estimate gives $H_{c1}(0) \sim H_p(0) / (1\text{-N}) = (1.5\text{-}2)\times H_p(0)$.

1.7 Main experimental properties of superconducting hydrides

Experimental studies have revealed the following properties of superhydrides:

(1) the isotope effect at replacement of hydrogen by deuterium, α = 0.3–0.6;

(2) the presence of a sharp drop in the electrical resistance (10^3–10^5 times to several micro-ohms within a few kelvins) at a certain temperature (T_C), the same in heating and cooling cycles;

(3) the dependence of the critical temperature T_C on the applied magnetic field, linear at low fields $H_{C2} \sim |T\text{-}T_C|$;

(4) the presence of the critical current I_C that depends on the applied magnetic field and temperature;

(5) the bell-shaped form of the critical temperature–pressure dependence, corresponding at low pressures to a distortion of the highly symmetric structure, at high pressures — to a decrease in the electron–phonon interaction constant due to the high-frequency shift of the soft phonon modes;

(6) broadening of the superconducting transitions in a magnetic field (especially in strong pulsed fields);

(7) broadening of the superconducting transitions in ternary hydrides (transition width up to 30–50 K) due to the disordered structure;

(8) significant suppression of T_C in hydrides by paramagnetic impurities (e.g., 1 atom % of Nd leads to $\Delta T_C \approx -10$ K) and insignificant influence of nonmagnetic impurities (C, Al, Be) on T_C;

(9) diamagnetic screening, probably registered in several experiments in H_3S, CSH_x, LaH_{10}, and CeH_9; (see also the recent paper [154];

(10) probable taking on a value of 1 by the reflectivity in the infrared range at incident radiation energies ~2Δ. Here it is necessary to consider the criticism of this experiment in Ref. [161].

The most consistent explanation for all these properties is superconductivity, which is also expected from the first-principles calculations. To date, only isolated deviations are known in the behavior of hydrides from the Bardin–Cooper–Schrieffer–Migdal–Eliashberg theory (e.g., the linear dependence of $H_{C2}(T)$ over the entire temperature range or anomalously low T_C for YH_6), whereas no alternative interpretations explaining the entire set of the observed phenomena have been proposed by the authors of critical articles.

1.8 Future research directions

What is rational in the critique by J. Hirsch and F. Marsiglio is that hydrides should be investigated in more detail. At the moment, the basic parameters of the electron–phonon interaction in these compounds (electron–phonon coupling (EPC) constant λ, superconducting gap Δ, Eliashberg function $\alpha^2F(\omega)$, logarithmic frequency $\omega_{\log}$, and Coulomb pseudopotential μ*) are known mainly from first-principles calculations. Obviously, future studies will have to fill this void. There are several promising approaches for experimental investigation of the superconducting state parameters of polyhydrides that can be realized in high-pressure diamond cells.

A. ~~The~~ femtosecond reflection spectroscopy can allow direct experimental determination of the electron–phonon coupling constant via the relaxation rate of the electron temperature, as has been done for simple metals and intermetallics [162]. The difficulty in this approach is the nonlinear optical characteristic of diamonds, which leads to defocusing of the femtosecond pulse.

B. ~~The~~ infrared reflection spectroscopy in a wide energy range at low temperatures allows direct determination of the superconducting gap Δ and its temperature dependence $\Delta(T)$. This method was efficiently used in the study of H_3S in 2017 [77]. Its disadvantage is the need for large samples, 70–150 µm, which leads to limitations on the maximum pressures (<175 GPa) in the cells. Nevertheless, LaH_{10}, YH_6, ThH_{10}, and CeH_{9-10} are the primary targets for this method.

C. Superstrong pulsed magnetic fields (up to 70–80 T, and much more in magnetic flux compressors) have started to be applied to diamond anvil cells relatively recently (see the works of 2019–2020 on H_3S and LaH_{10} [163,164]). The method makes it possible to significantly reduce the uncertainty in extrapolating the upper critical magnetic field $H_{C2}(0)$, plot a magnetic phase diagram to the lowest temperatures, and verify which model the $H_{C2}(T)$ dependence follows. The difficulty in this case is the necessity to perform measurements at high frequencies (1–50 kHz) in miniature diamond cells ($d = 15$ mm) made of special steel. The method imposes serious requirements of minimization of the parasitic capacitance and inductance in the electrode system of the diamond cell.

Unfortunately, the currently available pulsed magnetic fields (70–80 T) are still not strong enough to completely suppress superconductivity in the most interesting superhydrides, for which $H_{C2}(0)$ exceeds 120–140 T. Therefore, this technique is most effective for compounds with low $T_C \sim 100–150$ K, whereas for H_3S and LaH_{10}, the obtained $H_{C2}(T)$ dependences remain linear even in the strongest available magnetic fields.

D. The Andreev reflection spectroscopy and microcontact spectroscopy [165] are promising research methods that allow determining not only the value of the superconducting gap $\Delta(T)$ but also its anisotropy when there are several gaps simultaneously. This method has been successfully used recently to establish the anisotropic nature of the superconducting gap in metallic yttrium at a high pressure [166]. The researchers found that at high pressures yttrium has two superconducting gaps, around 3.6 and 0.5 meV, with $2\Delta/kT_C$ ratio reaching 8.2, which is in favor of a superconductivity mechanism with strong coupling. The difficulty of this kind of study is that the Andreev contact must be nanoscale, which is hard to monitor when the sample is compressed and heated in the diamond chamber.

Thus, the design of future experimental studies of hydride superconductivity should include single crystal diffraction in high pressure diamond cells; reflectance IR/UV/vis spectroscopy with determination of the superconducting gap value $\Delta(T)$; resistive measurements over a wide frequency range up to 10–100 kHz in constant and strong pulsed magnetic fields with detection of $H_{C2}(T)$, $J_C(T)$, magnetoresistance, Hall effect, and Andreev reflection; and measurements of magnetic susceptibility, $H_{C1}(T)$, and magnetic ordering character using X-ray magnetic circular dichroism (XMCD) in lanthanide superhydrides (Nd, Sm, Gd, Eu, etc.). From the theoretical point of view, future works will include thermodynamic calculations at finite temperatures with machine-trained interatomic interaction potentials, considering anharmonicity for supercells containing 100–150 atoms; and calculations of superconductivity and resistivity in normal state factoring in anharmonicity and electron–phonon interaction anisotropy and including first-principles calculations of the Coulomb interaction contribution using the SCDFT method.

More complex experiments using superconducting hydrides include creating conductive structures on the surface of the diamond anvil, such as creating S–N–S interfaces with a 1–10 nm dielectric gap between the superhydride electrodes; SQUID magnetometers; multilayer interfaces using layer-by-layer deposition of different metals and oxides; placing microthermometers and microheaters on diamond to measure the jump in the heat capacity; and creating microrings from superhydrides to study the flux pinning. It is also important to determine the position of hydrogen (deuterium) atoms in at least a small number of superhydrides stable at low pressures (ThD_4, $UD_{5–8}$, $CeD_{8–10}$) using neutron diffraction to verify the results of theoretical calculations.

Thur 30th June

Chapter 2. Synthesis and superconductivity of thorium polyhydrides

2.1 Thorium and its hydrides at low pressures. Studies of actinide hydrides.

This chapter is based on the results of two publications: a theoretical analysis of the formation of new phases in the Th-H system [167] and an experimental verification of the obtained results [27] performed at the European Synchrotron Source (ESRF) in 2018.

Study of the Th-H system was preceded by a theoretical investigation of uranium hydrides by Ivan Kruglov, Alexander Kvashnin, and subsequent experimental verification of the predictions by the group of Prof. Alexander Goncharov (Geophysical Laboratory, Carnegie institution of Washington) [26]. An interest in uranium hydrides arose from computational work in the field of ensuring the safety of nuclear reactors, more specifically, in the process of calculating the diffusion ability of hydrogen in various steels, performed by Dr. I. Kruglov at the VNIIA named after N.L. Dukhov (Moscow).

Thorium is a weakly radioactive alpha-emitter $^{232}\text{Th} \rightarrow {}^{228}\text{Ra} + {}^{4}\text{He}$ with a half-life of 14.05 billion years, slowly oxidizing in the air, easily reacting with hydrogen to form $I4/mmm$-ThH_2 and I-$43d$-Th_4H_{15}. The latter hydride has the highest hydrogen content (1: 3.75) among metal hydrides, stable at ambient pressure. This hydride also exhibits pronounced superconducting properties (T_C = 7.5-8 K). Metallic thorium is also a superconductor at normal pressure and temperature below 1.6 K. When the pressure rises to 15 GPa, the critical temperature in thorium drops below 1 K [168].

Although the properties of thorium are similar to those of Zr and Hf, it differs from them in the higher chemical activity of both the metal itself and the carbides and nitrides [169]. Further studies have shown that Zr and Hf form superconducting hydrides I-$43d$-X_4H_{15} [170, 171] similar to Th_4H_{15} when the pressure is increased to 30-50 GPa. Their superconductivity temperatures are also close: 4.5-6 K. Moreover, uranium also forms the same phase U_4H_{15} at a pressure of about 5-7 GPa. This compound was found back in Prof. A. Goncharov's first work on U-H when unloading one of the DACs, but was misinterpreted (Figure 6). At ambient pressure, U_4H_{15} is metastable, can be stored at liquid nitrogen temperature, but decomposes into hydrogen and UH_3 around -70 °C [172].

Increasing the pressure to megabar levels leads to the formation of better superconductors, for example, in the Zr-H system a new unknown compound with T_C > 70 K is formed at a pressure of about 200 GPa [173]. We note that $T_C(Th_4H_{15}) > T_C(Zr_4H_{15}) > T_C(Hf_4H_{15})$, which suggests that the same sequence will be observed for higher polyhydrides: $T_C(ThH_x) > T_C(ZrH_x) > T_C(HfH_x)$. Current experimental data support this conclusion.

New Th_4H_{15} phase modifications (high-pressure (*HP*) and low-pressure (*LP*) phases, *LP* is well-known cI16), recently synthesized at ~5 GPa, show slightly lower critical temperature (T_C = 6 K for *HP*-Th_4H_{15} and 8 K for *LP*-Th_4H_{15}) than the modification obtained at ambient pressure [174]. We performed an experiment to synthesize thorium hydrides at a low pressure of about 30 GPa (Th and NH_3BH_3 were used) and found two cubic phases of $ThH_{3.75}$ with different diffraction patterns (Figure 6). The aim of this experiment was to synthesize *I*4/*mmm*-ThH_4 at a pressure of about 30 GPa. However, instead of ThH_4, a new modification, *HP*-Th_4H_{15}, was obtained, the XRD pattern of which resembles that of compounds with symmetry group *Im*-3*m* (Figure 6f–g). The comparison with the other experiment (Th + H_2, Dr. M. Kuzovnikov, Figure 7) confirms our conclusion about the probable synthesis of a new high-pressure Th_4H_{15} modification at 30 GPa.

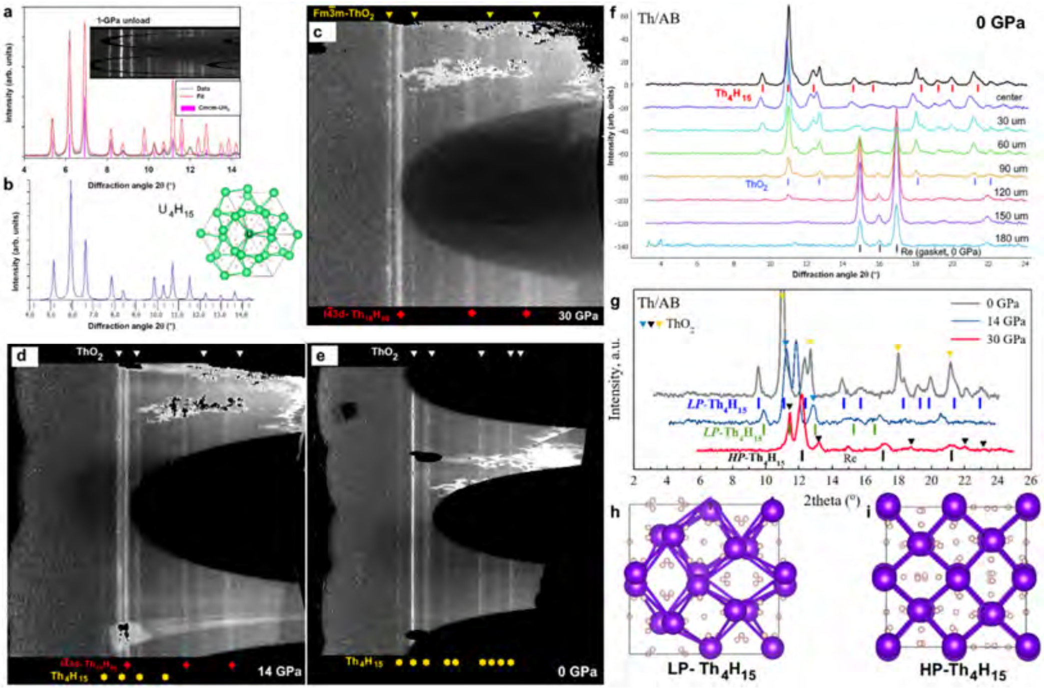


Figure 6. Formation of lower hydrides of uranium and thorium. (a) Formation of *I*-43*d*-U_4H_{15} during decompression of the diamond anvil cell to 1 GPa in the experiment [26] and an explanation of the observed diffraction pattern proposed by I. Kruglov et al. (*Cmcm*-UH_5, λ = 0.3344 Å). (b) A much better interpretation of the experiment based on *I*-43*d*-U_4H_{15} (*a* = 8.7574 Å at 0 GPa). (c–e) Diffraction patterns (λ = 0.62 Å) at 30, 14, and 0 GPa in the Th–H system. The hydrides were synthesized by laser-heating a mixture of Th and ammonia borane (AB), a rhenium gasket was used. There is a significant ThO_2 admixture due to air oxidation of thorium. (f, g) Integrated diffractograms of thorium hydride samples. The right side of panel (f) shows the shift of the beam center relative to the center of the sample (in micrometers). (h, i) Presumed structures of the two-phase modifications *LP*-Th_4H_{15} and *HP*-Th_4H_{15}.

Table 5. Unit cell parameters of two modifications of $Th_{16}H_{60}$ synthesized from Th and AB at 30 GPa, and thorium dioxide (admixture).

Pressure, GPa	a, Å (*HP*-$Th_{16}H_{60}$)	V, Å^3/Th-atom (*HP*-$Th_{16}H_{60}$)	a, Å (*LP*-$Th_{16}H_{60}$)	V, Å^3/Th-atom (*HP*-$Th_{16}H_{60}$)	a, Å (Th_4O_8)	V, Å^3/Th-atom (Th_4O_8)
30	8.279	35.46	-	-	5.382	38.97
14	8.389	38.31	8.795	42.5	5.492	41.41
0	-	-	9.1054	47.18	5.604	44.00

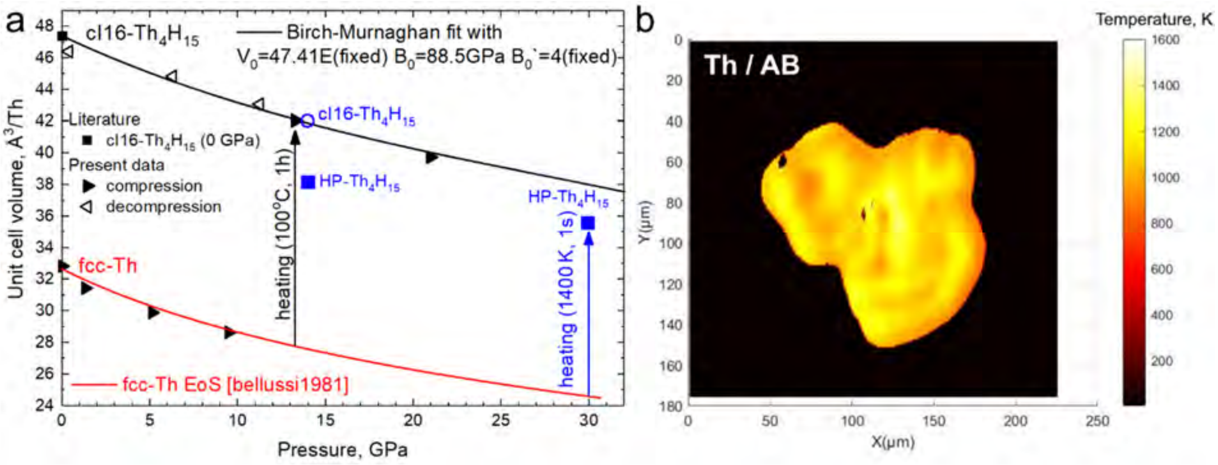


Figure 7. Equations of state of lower thorium hydrides. The data marked by black symbols were obtained by Dr. M. Kuzovnikov [172]; those marked in blue were obtained in this work when heating the sample at a higher temperature and pressure. (b) Heat map of a laser-heated thorium sample in an ammonia borane medium, obtained using an acousto-optical filter in the laboratory of Prof. P. Zinin (STC UI RAS, Moscow) [175, 176].

2.2 Thorium polyhydrides at high pressures

Theoretical studies of the possibility of formation of higher polyhydrides were first performed using the USPEX code [9-12] at pressures of 0, 50, 100, and 200 GPa (Figure 8) [167]. The calculations show that starting at low pressures of 0-50 GPa the formation of different polyhydrides is possible: ThH_4, ThH_6, and even ThH_{16}, which is likely to lose stability when the ZPE is considered. Unfortunately, our calculations were limited by the number of atoms in the unit cell (no more than 36), so we could not include Th_4H_{15}, which has a unit cell of $Th_{16}H_{60}$ with 76 atoms. At 0 GPa and 0 K this phase has an enthalpy of -4.684 eV/atom and an enthalpy of formation of -0.556 eV/atom. Inclusion of this hydride to the convex hull at 0 GPa results in displacement and destabilization of Th_3H_{10} and ThH_3; however, ThH_4 and ThH_{16} remain stable under these conditions (without the ZPE), which is not consistent with the experimental data. It is possible that considering the ZPE will restore agreement with the experimental observations. These results were generally confirmed in an independent theoretical study using the CALYPSO code [177]. With further increases in the pressure up to 100 GPa, new stable thorium polyhydrides appear:

$Fm\overline{3}m$-ThH_{10}, $P6_3/mmc$-ThH_9 (metastable without the ZPE), and $C2/m$-ThH_7. The latter hydride is analogous to the compounds that were later found in the Nd-H [24] and Eu-H [43] systems. A similar low-symmetric molecular hydride XH_7 may also exist for other lanthanides (e.g., Sm, Gd [178]). The detailed calculations of the phonon and electronic structure of these phases indicate their dynamic stability and metallic properties at pressures above 100 GPa [167].

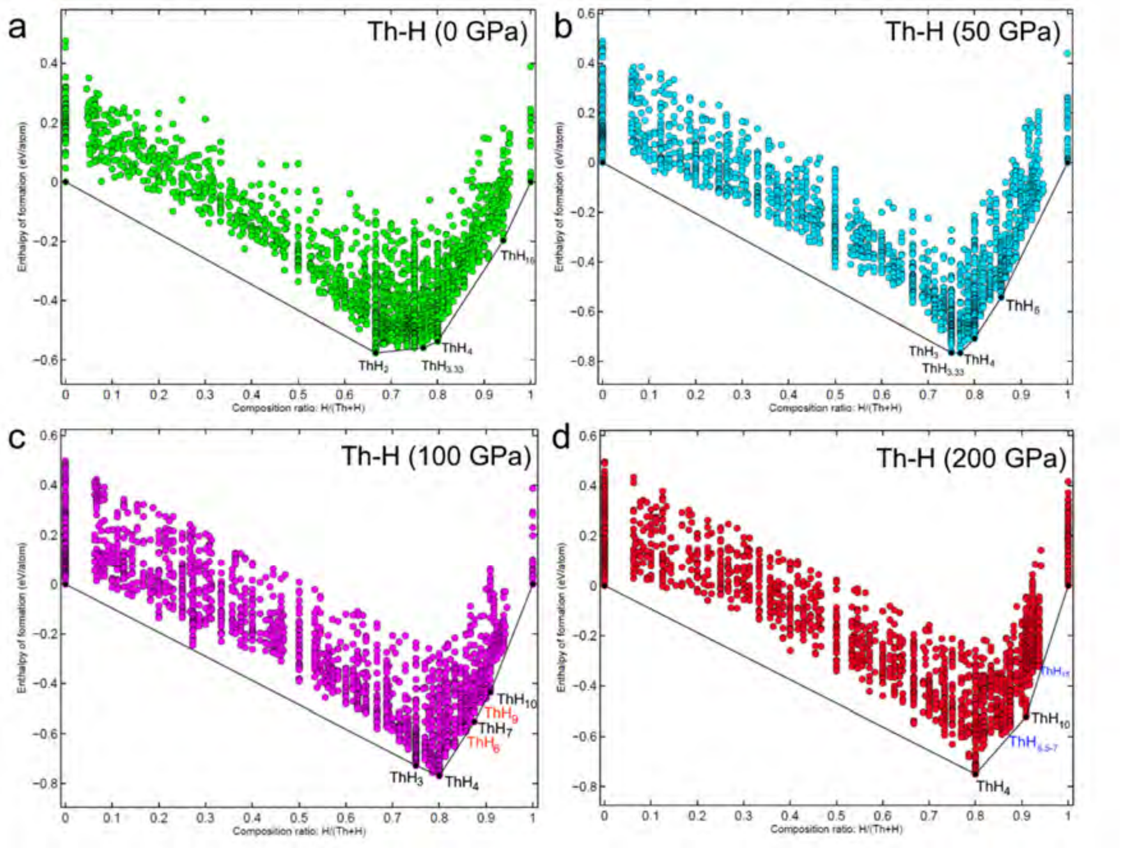


Figure 8. Thermodynamic convex hulls (enthalpy of formation - composition) of thorium hydrides at pressures 0 - 200 GPa calculated at 0 K without considering the zero-vibration energy. The VASP code with the PAW PBE functional was used in the calculations [179, 180].

Tetragonal $I4/mmm$-ThH_4 (Th_4H_{16}), theoretically stable and experimentally detected in a wide range of pressures above 80 GPa, has only a slightly higher hydrogen content than Th_4H_{15} but significantly lower symmetry. As a result, the calculated superconducting properties of ThH_4 are significantly weaker, T_C ~ 3 K at 85 GPa [167]. In the experiment at 30 GPa (Figure 6), we did not observe the formation of ThH_4. At all pressures, the right “hydrogen” part of the phase diagram is much more saturated with metastable phases than the left “metallic” part. This speaks in favor of the possibility of formation of a large variety of as yet unknown higher thorium polyhydrides.

We note an increasing interest in tetrahydrides for their superconducting properties. Despite relatively low T_C, their stabilization pressures are often about 50–100 GPa, which makes it easy to synthesize large tetrahydride samples and study them in detail. For example, in a recently published theoretical paper, room superconductivity has been predicted in MgH_4 at 280 GPa [181]. Tetrahydrides of YH_4 [182], which exhibits superconducting properties with maximum T_C = 88 K at 150 GPa, as well as LaH_4, ZrH_4, and ScH_4 [183] have been experimentally and theoretically investigated. In general, tetrahydrides are a promising subclass of superconducting hydrides whose synthesis does not require pressures above 1 Mbar.

Among the compounds we found in calculations, the most interesting because of their superconducting properties are highly symmetrical polyhydrides: hexagonal $P6_3/mmc$-ThH_9 and cubic $Fm\bar{3}m$-ThH_{10}, stabilizing above 100 GPa (Figure 9). In this publication, we already noted that in the hydrogen sublattice of thorium decahydride (as well as all $Fm\bar{3}m$-XH_{10} superhydrides), there are two significantly different types of hydrogen atoms (H1, H2) with different contributions to superconductivity. This was later investigated in detail in the theoretical papers on the electronic properties of LaH_{10} [65] and $CeH_{9–10}$ [184]. In this regard, it seems promising to use the 1H NMR method in high-pressure diamond anvil cells [185] to confirm this theoretical prediction. It is also interesting that the band structure of ThH_{10} lacks any features near the Fermi level (for example, the Van Hove singularities) that are usually considered important factors in the emergence of high-temperature superconductivity [65, 67, 186]. Nevertheless, as we show below, thorium decahydride exhibits high-temperature superconductivity.

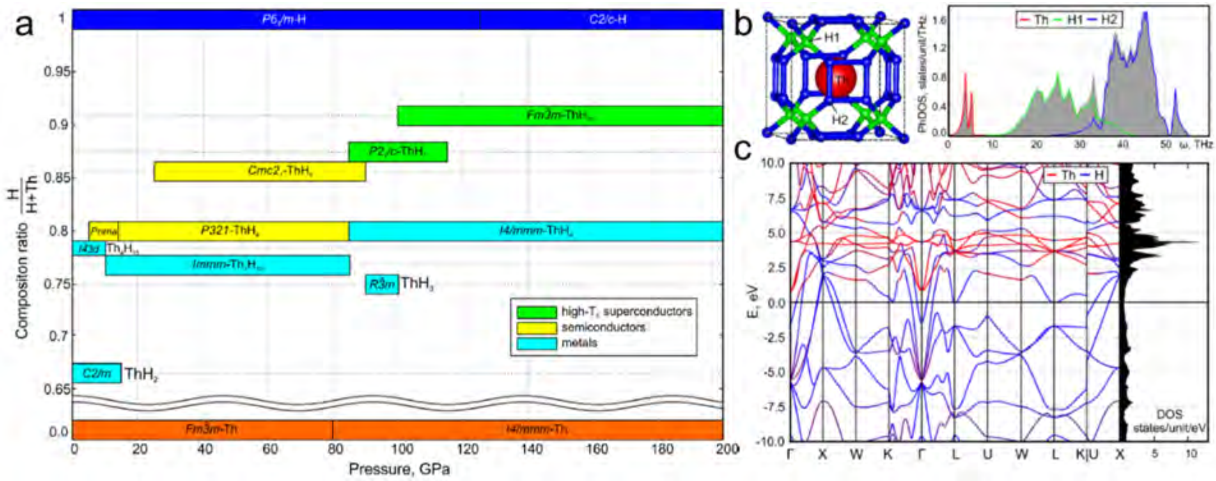


Figure 9. (a) Composition–pressure phase diagram for the Th–H system. Semiconducting, metallic, and high-temperature superconducting thorium hydrides are shown in yellow, blue, and green, respectively. (b) Crystal structure and the phonon density of states of $Fm\overline{3}m$-ThH_{10} at 100 GPa. Colors indicate the contribution from different types of atoms (Th, H1, and H2). (c) Electronic band structure of ThH_{10} at 100 GPa.

The calculations of the electron–phonon interaction within the isotropic harmonic approximation using the Quantum ESPRESSO code and the algorithm for solving the Eliashberg equations developed by the Polish group of R. Szczęśniak (Czestochowa University of Technology) [187] showed that ThH_{10} should exhibit very high critical temperature T_C = 200–240 K (Table 6), which increases with decreasing pressure. This is expected because the structure of ThH_{10} is completely similar to LaH_{10}. However, as we will see soon, the use of theoretical calculations leads to a significant error in maximum T_C, which is 161 K in experiment.

Table 6. Calculated parameters of the electron-phonon interaction in $Fm\overline{3}m$-ThH_{10} at different pressures, with the Coulomb pseudopotential μ^* = 0.1 (0.15)

Pressure, GPa	λ	N_F, states/Å^3/Ry	ω_{log}, K	T_C(McM), K	T_C(A-D), K	T_C (E), K
100	2.50	0.215	1073	176.8 (160.3)	221.1 (193.9)	241.2 (220)
170*	1.91	-	1209	165	197	214
200	1.35	0.227	1627	166.3 (139.4)	182.6 (150.5)	228 (205)
300	1.11	0.23	1775	144.2 (114.2)	155.4 (121.4)	201 (174)

*Separate calculation, $\Delta(0)$ = 46 meV, ω_2 = 1433 K.

During 2020–2022, the reason for the discrepancy have been mostly clarified. First, this is the anharmonicity of the hydrogen sublattice vibrations, as a result of which the electron–phonon interaction parameter decreases, the logarithmically averaged phonon frequency increases, and the resulting critical temperature decreases by approximately 20–25 K [30, 112]. The second reason is the spin fluctuations. The introduction of impurities of magnetic atoms with *d, f* electrons into hydrides leads to the scattering of Cooper pairs with a change in the spin of the electrons. As a result, as has been shown in the experiments with the introduction of Nd [188], Ce [98, 189], and Pd [190] into the known hydride superconductors, magnetic impurities significantly suppress the superconducting properties of hydrides. The d^2 electrons of thorium atoms can partially fill the *f*-orbitals characteristic of all actinides and thus suppress superconductivity in ThH_{10} within this mechanism.

More accurate (k-mesh: 24×24×24, q-mesh: 4×4×4) calculations of the Eliashberg function performed for $Fm\bar{3}m$-ThH_{10} give approximately the same results (Figures 10-11, Table 6 (170 GPa)) as the previous calculations, confirming the need for corrections for anharmonicity and spin fluctuations to match the experiment. Another way to achieve this correspondence is to change (increase) the Coulomb pseudopotential μ^*, which was discussed in many papers, for instance, for the cases of LaH_{10} [121] and YH_6 [30]. However, there are no physical reasons for the anomalous growth of the Coulomb pseudopotential in polyhydrides. Despite the fact that the physical density of electrons in matter increases with increasing pressure, the importance of their electrostatic interaction with respect to kinetic energy decreases in the same way that the ideality of plasma increases with its density. As we will see below, the density of charge carriers and the electrical resistivity of hydrides in the normal state take values typical for metals, where $\mu^* = 0.1\text{-}0.13$. Therefore, there are no reasons to expect any anomalous values of μ^* for superhydrides either.

The superconducting properties of ThH_9 and ThH_{10} can be calculated without using the empirical value of the Coulomb pseudopotential μ^* within the superconducting DFT approach (SCDFT) [123, 124]. These calculations were carried out by Prof. R. Akashi

(Tokyo University) using ultrasoft (USPP) and norm-conserving (NCPP) pseudopotentials for Th and H and the Sanna-Pellegrini-Gross functional (SPG2020) [127]. As a result, the following values for the critical temperature were found: T_C(USPP) = 226 K and T_C(NCPP) = 207 K for ThH_{10} (170 GPa); T_C(USPP) = 185 K and T_C(NCPP) = 184 K for ThH_9 (150 GPa). The critical temperatures obtained are also significantly higher than those observed experimentally.

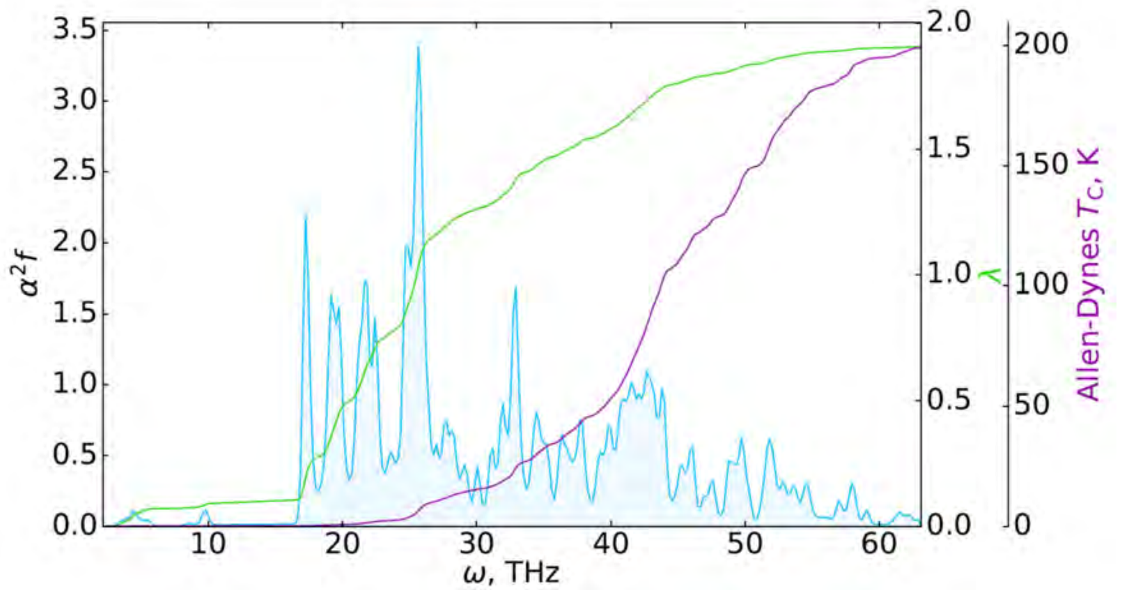


Figure 10. Harmonic Eliashberg function $Fm\bar{3}m$-ThH_{10} calculated at 170 GPa using Quantum ESPRESSO [191]. Additional scales show the electron-phonon interaction parameter (λ), and the critical temperature of superconductivity calculated using the Allen-Dynes formula [56].

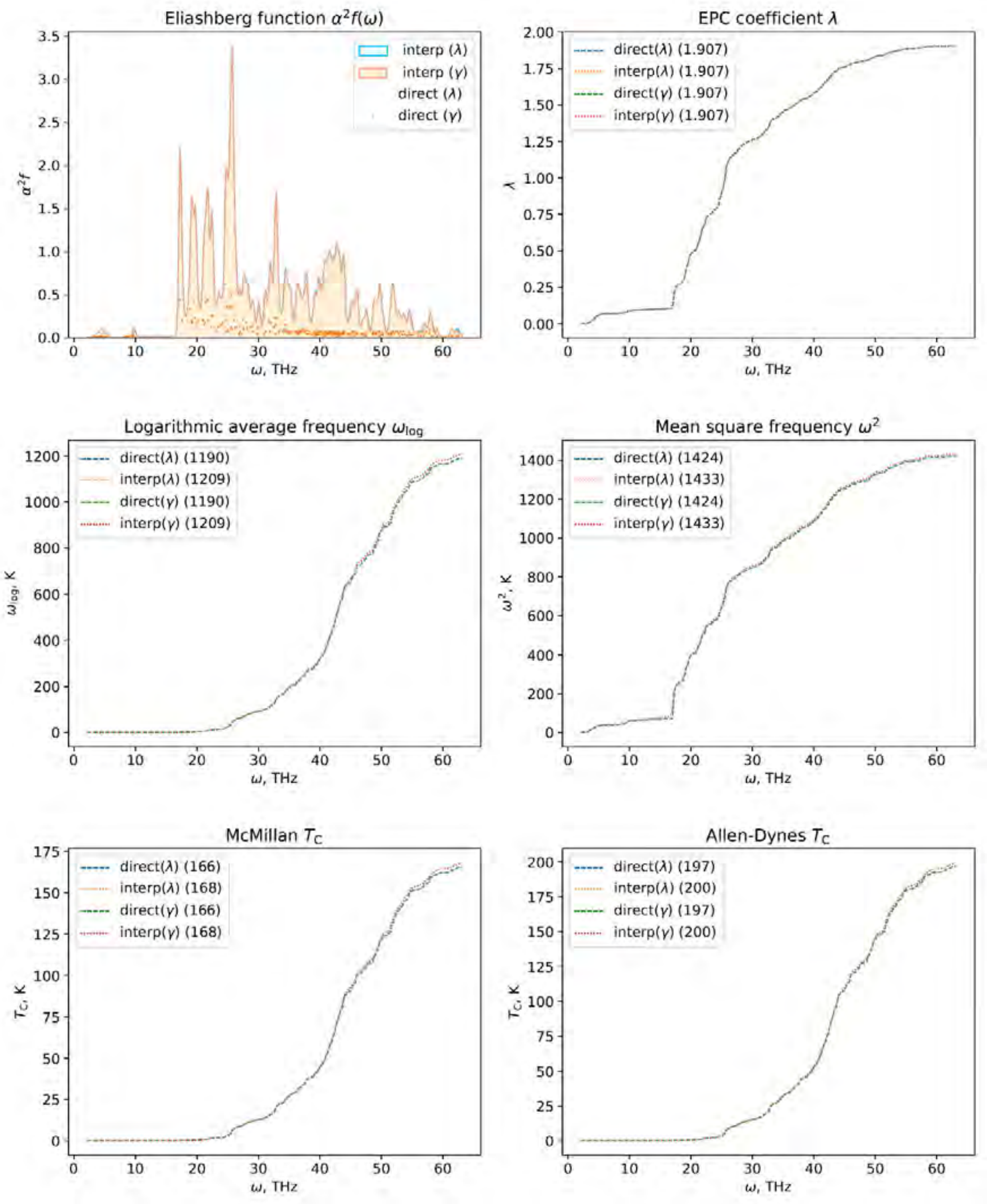


Figure 11. Eliashberg function and the integral λ(ω), ω_{log}(ω), ω^2(ω), and T_C(ω) parameters of the electron-phonon interaction calculated using different methods (interpolation over the first Brillouin zone and direct summation of the partial EPC coefficients) for ThH_{10} at 170 GPa, showing good convergence of the obtained results. The calculations were performed using the script [192].

2.3 Experimental study of thorium polyhydrides at pressures above 1 Mbar

Synthesis of thorium superhydrides [27] was performed in a series of diamond anvil cells with a 50-micron culet diameter and tungsten gaskets loaded with thorium and ammonia borane. The first stage of laser heating was performed at 88 GPa and resulted in only two ThH_4 modifications ($I4/mmm$ and $P321$) predicted theoretically (Figure 12). The next laser heating was performed at a higher pressure, 152 GPa, and led to the formation of a small amount of $P6_3/mmc$-ThH_9, which is actually surprising because the stable phase should be ThH_{10}. The reason for this behavior is probably the lack of hydrogen (or ammonia borane, AB) in this cell, as verified by subsequent cycles of laser heating and pressure increase, which did not lead to a change in the set of the synthesis products (Figure 12). As we will see later, ThH_9 almost always accompanies ThH_{10}. The problem is to obtain these compounds separately.

The synthesis of almost pure ThH_{10} was carried out in the other diamond anvil cell at a pressure of about 170 GPa (Figure 13). A very small ThH_9 impurity was also present in this DAC. Reducing the pressure showed that $Fm\bar{3}m$-ThH_{10} decomposes with a distortion of the cubic structure between 101 and 85 GPa, and with a simultaneous increase in the ThH_9 content. This behavior is a common scenario for metal polyhydrides. When the pressure decreases, their structure first undergoes a distortion, a loss of hydrogen, and a transformation into a phase with a smaller hydrogen content: $Fm\bar{3}m$-ThH_{10} → $Immm$-ThH_{10} → $P6_3/mmc$-ThH_9 → $Cmc2_1$-ThH_6 [27]. As was shown later, LaH_{10} undergoes a similar metamorphosis with decreasing pressure ($Fm\bar{3}m$ → R-$3m$ → $C2/m$ → $P1$) [193].

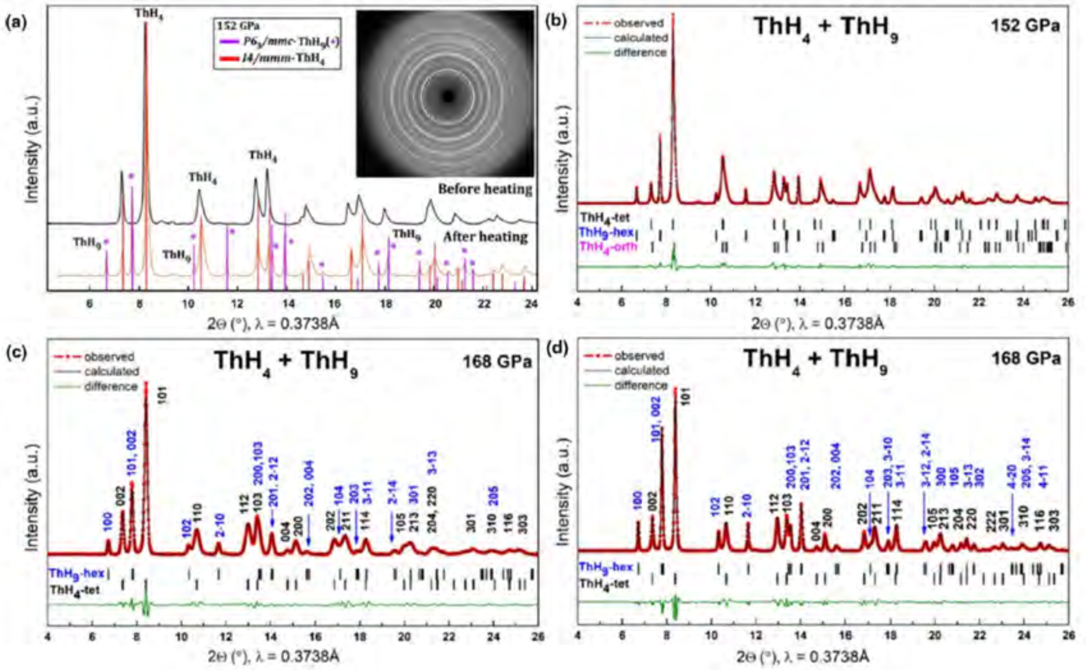


Figure 12. (a) Comparison of the XRD patterns of sample M2 at 152 GPa before and after the laser heating. The formation of ThH$_9$ is observed. New peaks are marked by asterisks. The inset shows the experimental XRD pattern obtained with the incident X-ray wavelength of 0.3738 Å; (b) Le Bail refinements of $P6_3/mmc$-ThH$_9$ and ThH$_4$ at 152 GPa and (c) after the third and (d) fourth cycles of heating at 168 GPa (sample M2). The experimental data, fit, and residues are shown in red, black, and green, respectively.

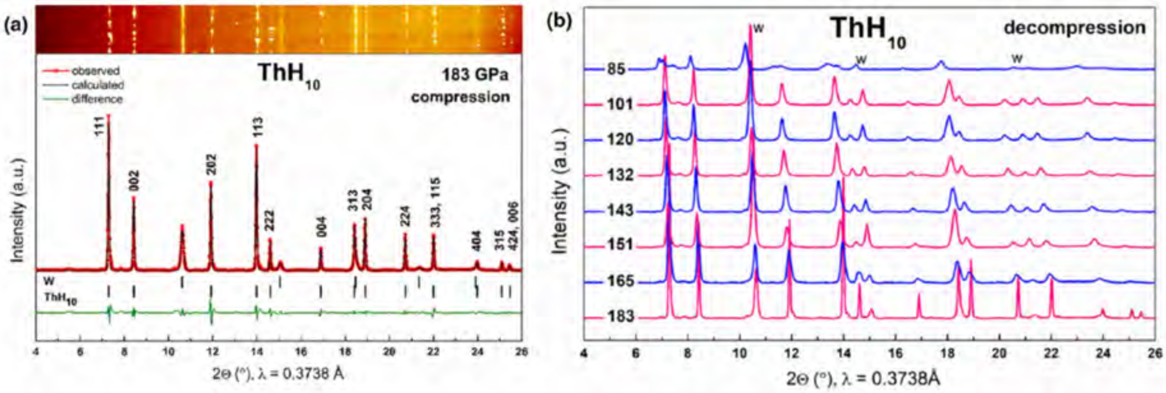


Figure 13. (a) Le Bail refinement of $Fm\bar{3}m$-ThH$_{10}$ and bcc-W at 183 GPa. The experimental data, fit, and residues are shown in red, black, and green, respectively. (b) Experimental XRD patterns of $Fm\bar{3}m$-ThH$_{10}$ in the pressure range of 183–85 GPa.

*P*6$_3$/*mmc*-ThH_9 is the first discovered member of the family of hexagonal superconducting polyhydrides, which now also includes PrH_9 [25], NdH_9 [24], EuH_9 [43], CeH_9 [28, 99], and YH_9 [31]; we investigated this compound's properties in detail. We noticed the difference in the unit cell volume, which is expected to be smaller by 1.2–1.3 Å^3/Th (>150 GPa) than for ThH_{10} at high pressures (Figure 14). This agrees with the idea that each hydrogen atom corresponds to a certain volume in the unit cell $V_H(P)$ of polyhydrides [21] (Figure 14). This calculation scheme allows us to estimate the hydrogen content in ThH_{10} from the experimental data as 10 ± 0.5. However, for the hexagonal hydride ThH_9, the situation is more complicated. By this method of estimation, its composition is closer to Th_2H_{19}, which is also confirmed by the equation of state at pressures below 150 GPa (see Supporting Information to Ref. [27]): the unit cell volume of the cubic ThH_{10} phase increases much slower during the decompression of the DAC than that of the hexagonal ThH_9 phase, indicating that both hydrides are possibly nonstoichiometric. This could also be a reason for the decrease in T_C in the system with the decreasing pressure (Figure 18).

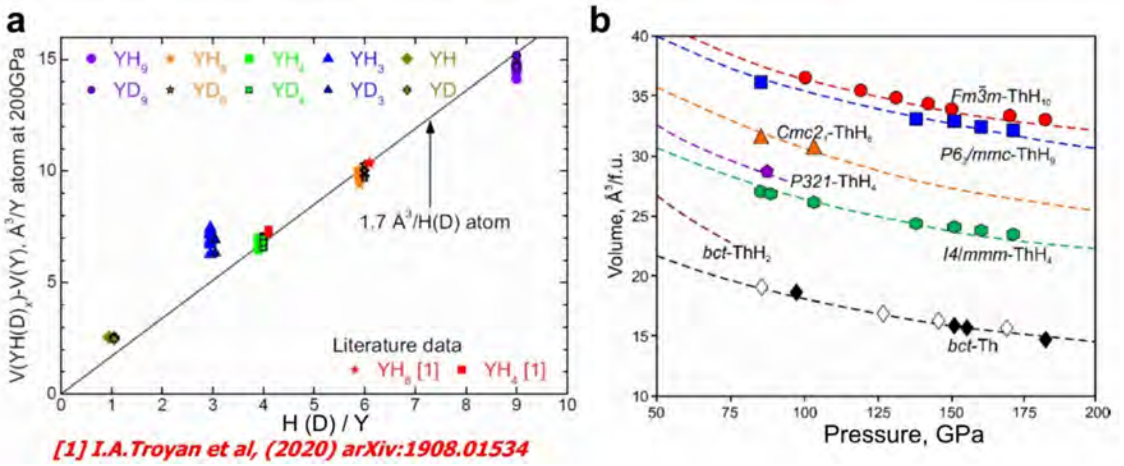


Figure 14. (a) Dependence of the volume per hydrogen atom in the unit cell of polyhydrides proposed by Dr. M. Kuzovnikov for the Y–H system. (b) Equations of state for the synthesized thorium polyhydrides (filled symbols) in comparison with theoretical calculations (lines) and the literature [194] (hollow symbols).

The analysis of the band structure for an ideal $P6_3/mmc$-ThH_9 crystal at 100 and 150 GPa (Figure 15) shows the absence of any features (for example, van Hove singularities), as for ThH_{10}. The superconducting properties of ThH_9, according to calculations (Table 7), are less pronounced than in ThH_{10}: T_C(A–D) at 150 GPa reaches 145 K and decreases as the pressure decreases to 100 GPa. More accurate calculations give a similar result: $T_C = 148$ K (150 GPa, Figure 17). This is quite close to the experimental $T_C = 146$ K at 170 GPa (Figure 16). For both ThH_9 and ThH_{10}, the electrical resistance of the samples decreases upon cooling, in agreement with the Bloch–Grüneisen formula [63, 64], from 0.06–0.08 Ω at 170 GPa (corresponding to $\rho \sim 2\text{–}3 \times 10^{-7}\ \Omega{\cdot}\text{m}$ at a sample thickness of 3–4 μm) to 10–14 μΩ ($\rho \sim 4 \times 10^{-11}\ \Omega{\cdot}\text{m}$), which is about 10,000 times smaller than the resistance in the normal state and 100 times smaller than in the best normal metals (e.g., Ag) at 150 K (Figure 17). The calculation of the electrical resistivity of ThH_9 in the normal state at 150 GPa and 200 K, carried out using the EPW code [131–134], yields $4\text{–}4.5 \times 10^{-7}\ \Omega{\cdot}\text{m}$, which is quite close to the experimental values. The critical temperature of superconductivity depends linearly on the applied external magnetic field (0–16 T, Figure 16). A linear extrapolation gives the upper critical field $\mu_0H_{C2}(0) \approx 65$ T. As has been recently shown [188], the linear extrapolation of the upper critical magnetic field for superhydrides is more accurate than the Werthamer–Helfand–Hohenberg model (WHH), which gives underestimated values of μ_0H_{C2} at low temperatures (see also Appendix, "Details of the upper critical magnetic field calculations").

$20\text{-}30\ \mu\Omega\cdot\text{cm}$

$40 \times 10^{-4}\ \mu\Omega\cdot\text{cm}$

In recent years, after the works of E. Talantsev [79, 195, 196], the analysis of the temperature–resistance curve $R(T)$ in the normal state using the Bloch–Grüneisen formula has become popular [63, 64]. Using previously unpublished data for ThH_{10} at 170 GPa (Figure 17c, see also [195]) we found $\lambda = 1.65$, $\omega_{log} \approx 1116$ K, and $\theta_D = 1350$ K at $\mu^* = 0.1$, which is quite close to the calculated values. Thus, the transport properties of thorium polyhydrides in the normal and superconducting states can be obtained with good accuracy by modern computational methods within the framework of the known models of electron–phonon interaction in metals.

Explicitly write out the formula?

Table 7. Parameters of the superconducting state of $P6_3/mmc$-ThH$_9$ at 100 and 150 GPa calculated using $\mu^* = 0.1$ (0.15). α is the isotope coefficient.

Parameters	$P6_3/mmc$-ThH$_9$	
	100 GPa	**150 GPa**
λ	2.15	1.73
ω_{log}, K	728	957
α	0.48 (0.47)	0.48 (0.47)
T_C (A-D), K	138 (118)	145 (123)
T_C (E), K	156 (142)	161 (145)
T_C (E, ThD$_9$), K	112 (102)	115 (105)
$\Delta(0)$, meV	35.2 (31.2)	33.9 (29.6)
$\mu_0H_{C2}(0)$, T (eq. A8)	41 (37)	37 (33)
$R_\Delta = 2\Delta(0)/k_BT_C$	5.24 (5.11)	4.89 (4.74)

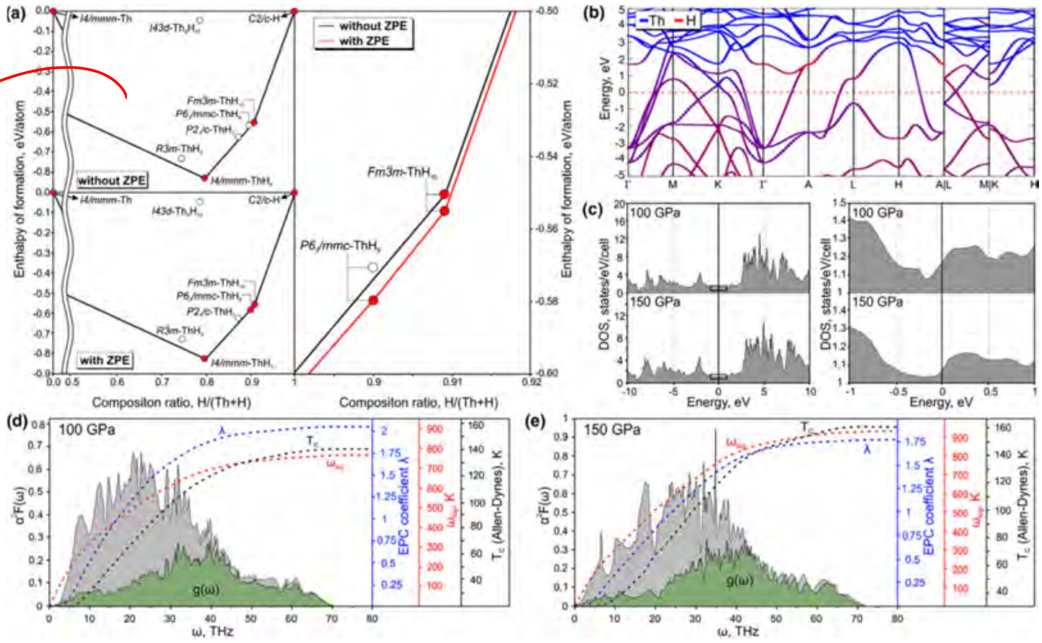


Figure 15. (a) (left) Thermodynamic convex hull of the Th–H system with and without the zero-point energy (ZPE) contribution at 150 GPa. (right) Magnified region near ThH$_9$ and ThH$_{10}$ showing that ThH$_9$ is stabilized by the zero-point energy. (b) Band structure of $P6_3/mmc$-ThH$_9$ at 150 GPa. Contributions of hydrogen and thorium are shown in red and blue, respectively. (c) Electronic DOS of $P6_3/mmc$-ThH$_9$ at 100 and 150 GPa in the energy ranges of ±10 eV and ±1 eV around the Fermi level. (d, e) Phonon density of states (green, in a.u.), the Eliashberg function $\alpha^2F(\omega)$ (gray), and superconducting parameters of $P6_3/mmc$-ThH$_9$ at 100 and 150 GPa.

explain open and closed symbols
At least do this for the first such plot in each chapter

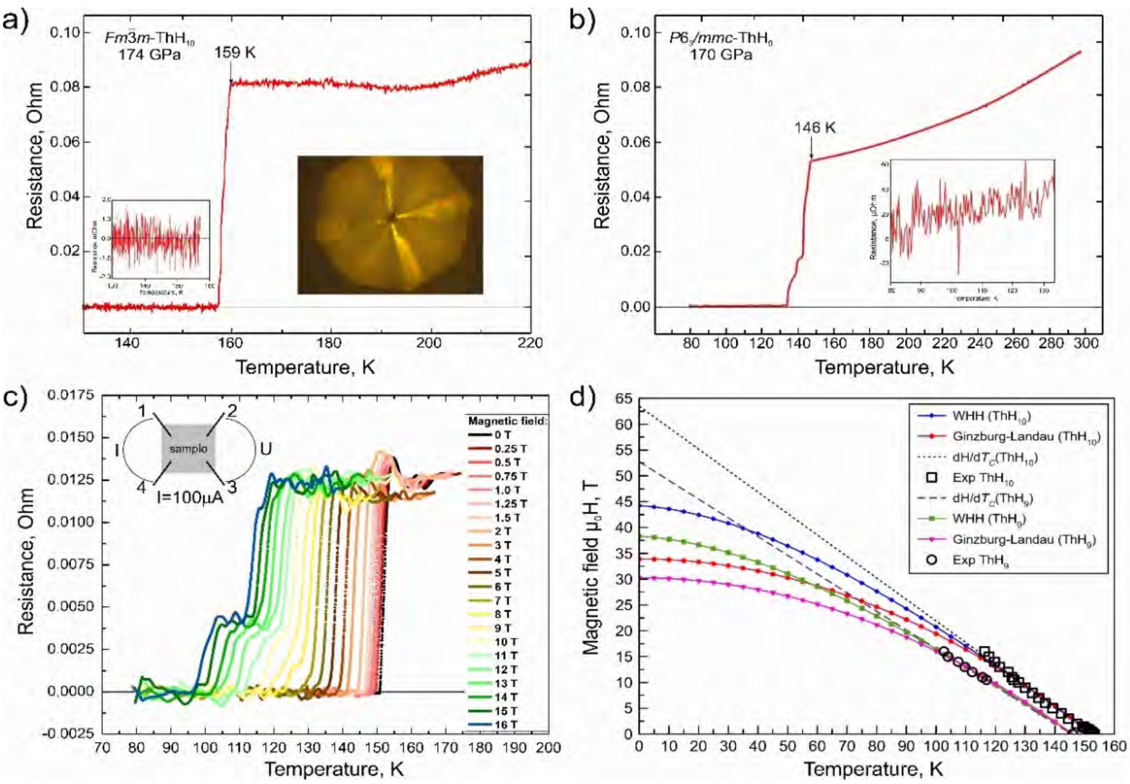
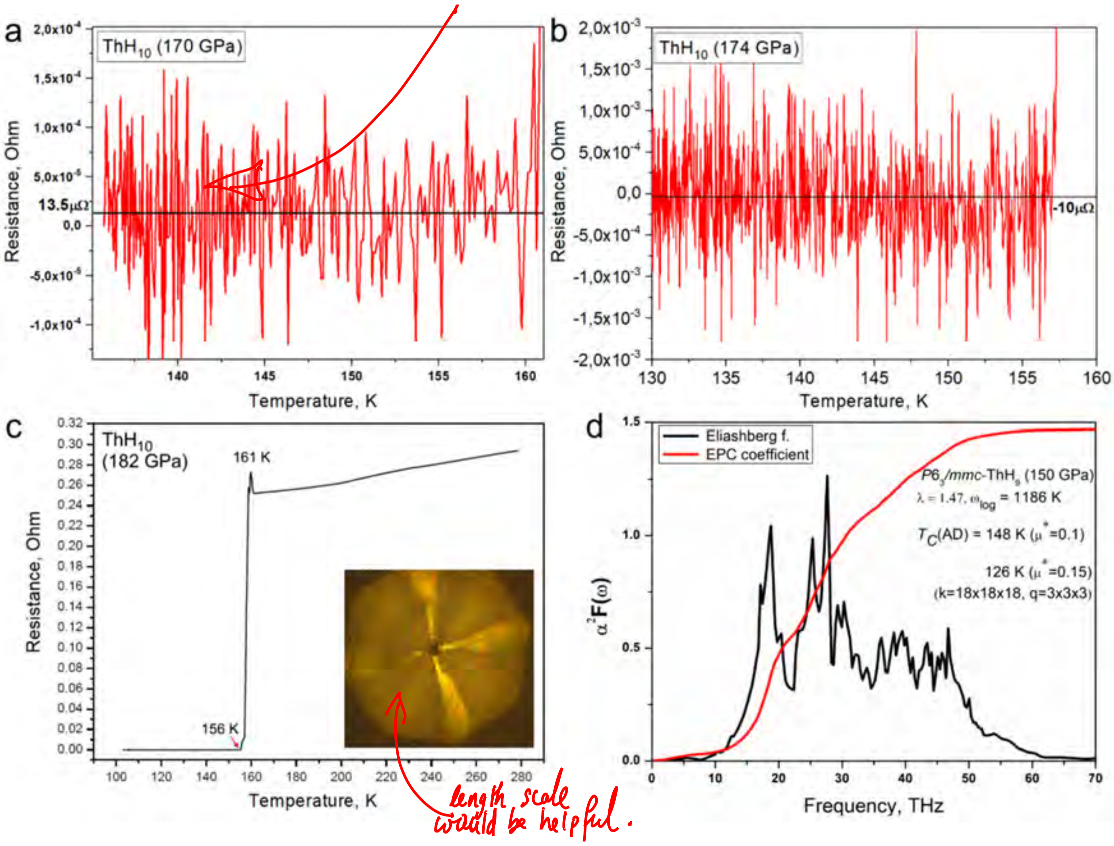


Figure 16. Observation of superconductivity in (a) ThH_{10} and (b) ThH_9. The temperature dependence of the resistance R of thorium superhydride was determined in a sample synthesized from Th and NH_3BH_3. The resistance was measured with four electrodes deposited on a diamond anvil on which the sample was placed (the right inset in panel (a)), at an excitation current of 100 μA. In the other insets, the resistance in the superconducting state is shown in a smaller scale. (c) Temperature dependence of the electrical resistance in an external magnetic field at 170 GPa. (d) Dependence of the critical temperature T_C of ThH_{10} and ThH_9 on the magnetic field.

Is this zero resistance?



length scale would be helpful.

Figure 17. Superconducting properties of thorium polyhydrides. (a, b) Residual resistance of ThH$_{10}$ in the superconducting state at 170–174 GPa. (c) Superconducting transition width ΔT_C = 5 K for ThH$_{10}$ at 161 K. Inset: thorium polyhydride sample lying on a diamond anvil with electrodes ~~sprayed~~ on it. (d) Refined Eliashberg function of $P6_3/mmc$-ThH$_9$ calculated at 150 GPa.

spread or configured

In the article [27], we did not discuss some details of the superconducting behavior of thorium hydrides, in particular the pressure dependence of the critical temperature. In subsequent years, this experiment was performed and led to ambiguous results. In contrast to theoretical predictions, the slope $dT_C/dP \approx +0.3$ K/GPa (150 GPa) is positive and T_C decreases with the pressure. The XRD analysis of the sample in this DAC shows the presence of two thorium polyhydrides, ThH$_9$ and ThH$_{10}$ (Figure 18), in which dT_C/dP gradient has a different sign. Thus, one of the reasons of the deviation from the theoretical calculations may lie in the phase composition of the studied sample. Another reason could be the anharmonic effects.

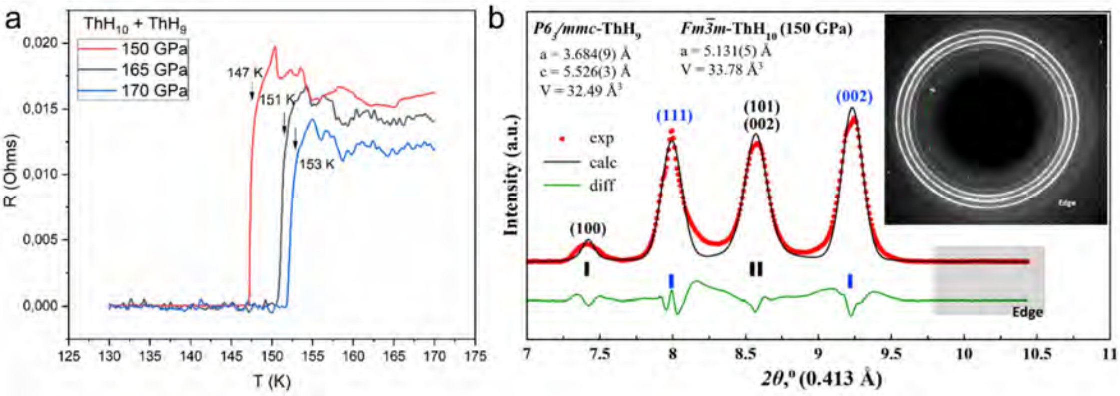


Figure 18. (a) Pressure dependence of the critical temperature for the $ThH_9 + ThH_{10}$ sample (ratio approximately 1:1). (b) Diffraction pattern of the aperture-limited electrical cell and the Le Bail refinement of the ThH_9 and ThH_{10} unit cell parameters at 150 GPa. Inset: XRD pattern from a sample confined to the diamond anvil cell aperture. The oscillations before the transition in panel (a) are due to an unstable operation of the electrode system of the DAC because of its damage during decompression.

Another aspect not discussed in the article [27] is the Hall effect in ThH_{10} at 165 GPa in low magnetic fields of about 3 T ($I = 1$ mA, Figure 19). After some initial growth (up to 1 T), the Hall voltage goes to a linear mode: $V_H/B_z = I/e \times n_e \times t = 5\text{–}7 \times 10^{-8}$ V/T, then the density of charge carriers is equal to $n_e = 3\text{–}4 \times 10^{28}$ electrons/m^3, which does not differ in the order of magnitude from the values for metals and corresponds to one charge carrier per ThH_{10} unit cell. Thus, in the normal state, ThH_{10} demonstrates the behavior typical for ordinary metals. Considering the ratio $R(300\ K)/R(T_C)$, which is in the range of 1–1.5 for most hydrides, a conclusion can be made that the sample has many defects. For pure metals, the resistance ratio $R(300\ K)/R(T_C)$ reaches 10–1000.

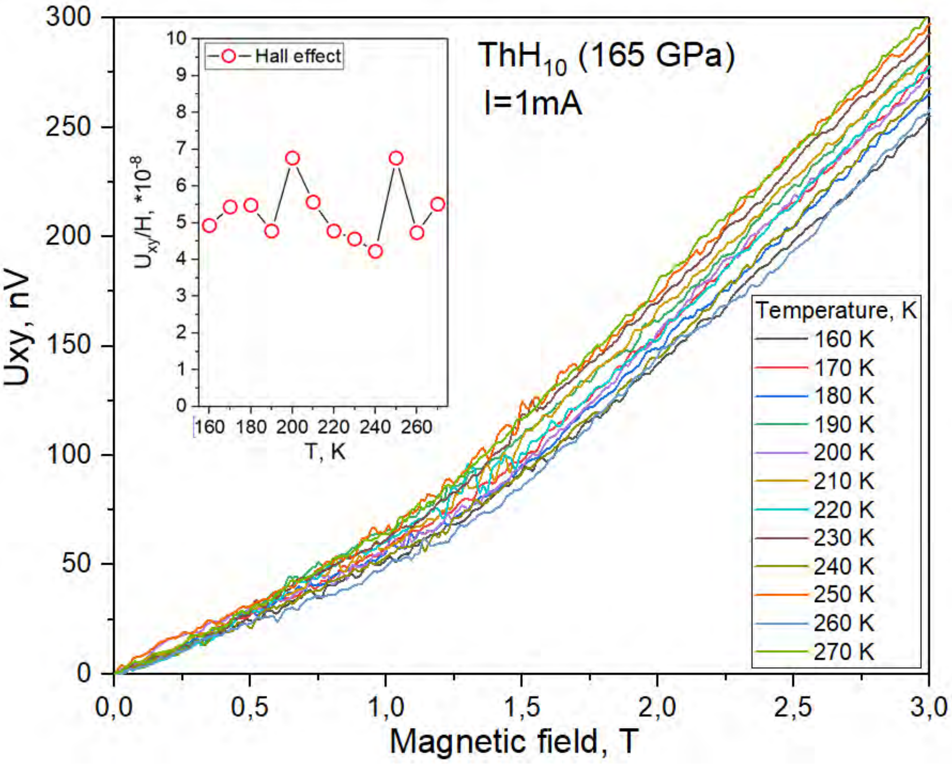


Figure 19. Hall effect in ThH_{10}. Dependence of the Hall voltage (U_{xy}, nV) on the applied magnetic field at different temperatures from 160 to 270 K. Inset: temperature dependence of the Hall voltage divided by the value of the external magnetic field for the linear part of the diagram (H > 1.2 T).

2.4 Plans for continuing research on thorium polyhydrides

Unresolved tasks in the field of thorium hydride research are the measurement of the isotope effect and study of superconductivity in ThD_{10} and ThD_9, including their investigation in pulsed magnetic fields to determine the upper critical magnetic field (the expected value at 0 K is ~65 T) as accurately as possible. A detailed Raman study of thorium hydrides has also never been performed. From the chemical point of view, synthesis at pressures around 50 GPa is of interest. A theoretical study of the effect of anharmonicity on superconductivity in ThH_{10} and ThH_9 is planned in the near future.

Given the similarity of the Th-H system with the Zr-H, Hf-H, and Ce-H systems, the synthesis of such nona- and decahydrides as ZrH_9, ZrH_{10}, HfH_9, and HfH_{10} predicted in the theoretical papers [197], should be expected in the future. Indeed, studies of 2020-2021 have shown the formation of high-temperature superconductors $Fm\bar{3}m$-CeH_{10} and $P6_3/mmc$-CeH_9 at moderate pressures around 80-120 GPa. The superconducting properties of cerium hydrides are weaker than those of thorium hydrides, probably due to the greater probability of the Cooper pairs decay by scattering on Ce atoms, whose valence electrons have a more pronounced *f*-character than those of Th. After the recent discovery of hexagonal ternary hydrides $(La, Ce)H_{9\text{-}10}$ [189, 198], which possess the high-T_C superconducting properties at moderate pressures of about 100 GPa, synthesis of La-Th alloys (1:1, 4:1) and superhydrides based on them will also be a promising direction for further research. Because Th suppresses superconductivity less than Ce, the critical temperature in such compounds is expected to be even higher at a comparable pressure of about 100 GPa.

Increasing the critical temperature of superconductivity of polyhydrides is another avenue of research. One approach to this problem relies on the search for systems with significant structural anisotropy. The superconducting properties of cuprates and MgB_2 are strongly anisotropic, and the value of the superconducting gap $\Delta(0)$ along the crystallographic planes is much higher than in the perpendicular direction. The same idea was used in nano-optics to create hyperlenses: deterioration of the target material properties in one direction can lead to multiple improvements of the same properties in the other direction. Hexagonal binary and ternary hydrides containing flat hydrogen layers are of particular interest from this point of view. Indeed, in the recent study of the Ce–La–H system, the introduction of Ce allowed the stabilization of the hexagonal ternary phases $P6_3/mmc$-$(La,Ce)H_{9–10}$ [189] which have better superconducting properties at low pressures than lanthanum polyhydrides.

It is interesting that the T_C of hexagonal ThH_9 is lower than that of cubic ThH_{10}. This is also observed in other systems: $T_C(CeH_{10}) > T_C(CeH_9)$ [98] and probably $T_C(YH_{10}) > T_C(YH_9)$ [31]. There are currently no examples of hexagonal polyhydrides with a higher critical temperature than the nearest cubic polyhydrides of the same metal with similar hydrogen content.

2.5 Conclusions from the study of thorium polyhydrides

The study of thorium hydrides showed that formation of high-T_C superconducting compounds at high pressures is not a unique property of the H–S system [5] and is inherent in a wide class of polyhydrides. Some of the first representatives of cubic clathrate [19] decahydrides (ThH_{10}), hexagonal clathrate nonahydrides (ThH_9), and tetragonal tetrahydrides ($I4/mmm$-ThH_4) were experimentally discovered. In a series of consequent papers [167, 27], high efficiency of computational methods in predicting new superconducting hydrides at high pressures was demonstrated for the first time. Additionally, we would like to note the following:

- Thorium tetrahydride $I4/mmm$-ThH_4 cannot be obtained at 30 GPa and below despite the theoretically predicted thermodynamic and dynamic stability of this compound.
- Equation of state of "$P6_3/mmc$-ThH_9" indicates a more complex structure and non-stoichiometric composition, close to Th_2H_{19}.
- There is a significant deviation of the experimental $T_C(ThH_{10})$ and dT_C/dP from the results of theoretical calculations due to anharmonicity of the hydrogen sublattice and possible spin fluctuations that arise because of the partial f-character of the valence electrons of thorium.

Sun 23July22

Chapter 3. High-temperature superconductivity in yttrium hydrides

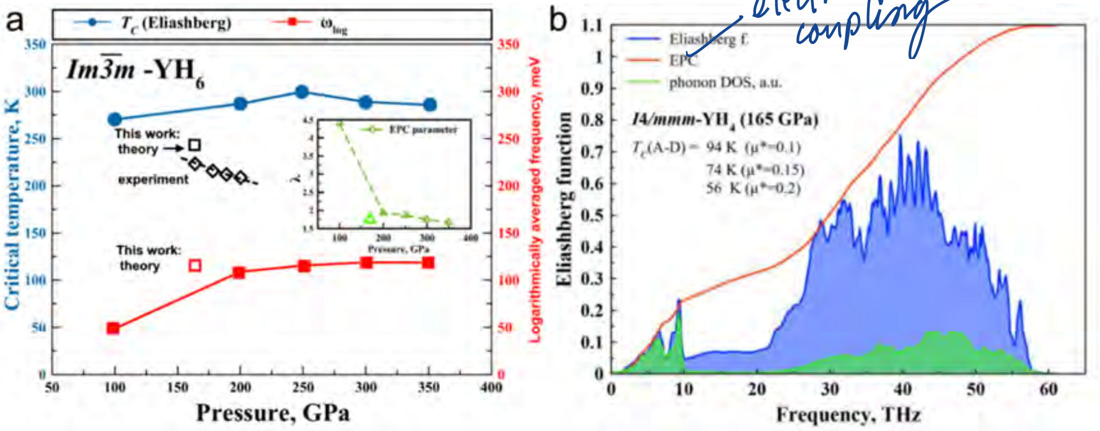
3.1 Prediction of high-temperature superconductivity in yttrium hydrides

This chapter is based on the results of the theoretical-experimental publication [30] devoted to the properties of yttrium hexahydride YH_6 and hexadeuteride YD_6. All studies of polyhydrides by our group are of a comprehensive theoretical-experimental nature, and we are convinced that this approach is correct and effective.

Interest in yttrium hydrides arose as a result of a series of theoretical papers published in 2017 [18, 19, 199], which predicted the outstanding superconducting properties of LaH_{10}, YH_6, and YH_{10} cubic superhydrides at pressures of 150–300 GPa. The first of them was experimentally obtained a year later and showed a record-high stability: $Fm\bar{3}m$-LaH_{10} can be synthesized at 140–150 GPa. The critical temperature of LaH_{10} is slightly lower than predicted: T_C(exp) = 250 K, T_C(theory) = 286 K. Moreover, the hexagonal modification of $LaH_{9\text{–}10}$ occurred only sporadically in the experimental diffraction patterns [118]. As the main product, $P6_3/mmc$-$LaH_{9\text{-}10}$ can be obtained by stabilization with cerium as part of the ternary hydride $P6_3/mmc$-$(La,Ce)H_{9\text{–}10}$ [189, 198]. In addition, various phase modifications of LaH_{10} (R-3m, C2/m, P1) were also obtained. In the case of yttrium stabilization, Im-3m-LaH_6 in the ternary polyhydride $(La,Y)H_6$ can also be obtained [118]. In the binary La–H system, Im-3m-LaH_6 as an individual compound has not been obtained so far.

Surprisingly, the phase diagram of yttrium hydrides differs significantly from that of lanthanum hydrides, despite the very similar chemistry of these elements. Like the lanthanum hydrides, according to the calculations [18, 19, 97], YH_6, YH_9, and YH_{10} are room-temperature superconductors with maximum $T_C > 270$ K. For a long time, yttrium superhydrides could not be obtained experimentally. Our group succeeded in synthesizing YH_6 for the first time in 2019 [200]. The electrical measurements showed that the critical temperature of superconductivity in this compound (224 K) is far from the theoretical predictions (>270 K [97], Figure 20).

Very soon, at pressures above 200 GPa, the *P*6₃/*mmc*-YH₉ was synthesized [31], whose critical temperature (243 K) also differed significantly from predictions (303 K, [19]). A further pressure increase to 400 GPa and intense heating to 2000-3000 K failed to detect any trace of the formation of the *Fm*$\bar{3}$*m*-YH_{10} cubic phase. An attempt was also made to stabilize YH_{10} by lanthanum [118]. Indeed, at lanthanum concentrations > 50 at%, it was possible to obtain cubic *Fm*$\bar{3}$*m*-(La,Y)H_{10}, with a critical temperature only slightly higher (253 K) than that of pure LaH_{10}. However, when the yttrium concentration is increased to 75 atom%, the critical temperature decreases and many synthesis byproducts are found in the mixture [118]. This indicates the thermodynamic and possibly dynamic instability of YH_{10} at pressures < 200 GPa. Unlike YH_{10}, other yttrium hydrides — *I*4/*mmm*-YH_4, YH_6 and YH_9 — are stable. In comparison, in the La-H system LaH_{10}, LaH_{11} [21, 112] and *I*4/*mmm*-LaH_4 are stable, as well as a series of compounds not yet identified. Note that all yttrium hydrides, including *I*4/*mmm*-YH_4 [182] (the Eliashberg function is shown in Figure 20b) are high-temperature superconductors with a $T_C > 77$ K.



electron phonon coupling

Figure 20. (a) Yttrium hexahydride properties from previous theoretical studies: pressure dependence of the superconducting critical temperature T_C, electron–phonon coupling coefficient λ, and logarithmically averaged frequency ω_{log} [97]. (b) Harmonic Eliashberg functions and superconducting properties of for *I*4/*mmm*-YH_4 calculated using QE with a 16×16×16 k-grid, 2×2×2 q-grid, and σ-smearing of 0.01 Ry at 165 GPa.

The cherished goal of researchers remains yttrium decahydride *Fm*$\bar{3}$*m*-YH_{10}, which according to theoretical predictions [18, 97] should exhibit room-temperature superconductivity. However, other yttrium polyhydrides, Im-$3m$-YH_6 and $P6_3/mmc$-YH_9, show significantly lower T_C than was predicted by theoretical methods. Moreover, we know that cubic hydrides exhibit maximum T_C's only 10% higher than their hexagonal neighbors with similar hydrogen content: ThH_9 – 146 K, ThH_{10} – 161 K (+10%) [27]; CeH_9 – 105 K, CeH_{10} – 115 K (+10%) [98]. This means that we can expect $T_C(YH_{10}) = 267$ K, considering that $T_C(YH_9) = 243$ K. This is not a bad result, though it is much lower than the predicted critical temperature.

In this regard, it is interesting to discuss the recent ambiguous paper by E. Snider and R. Dias et al. [75], where the researchers reported that sputtering of a 10 nm palladium layer on yttrium provides a hydride with superconducting transition at 244-262 K at a pressure of 144-182 GPa. At such low pressures, only YH_4 [182], YH_6 [30, 31] and YH_9 (metastable) [31] can be produced from Y or YH_3. The authors of this article indicate that they obtained "YH_9" but provide no evidence for this. The introduction of a Pd impurity into any yttrium hydride, according to Anderson's theorem [201], cannot lead to an increase in T_C. We also performed a verification experiment to rule out the formation of Y-Pd-H ternary superhydrides. Using arc melting, we synthesized Y_3Pd intermetallic with the highest yttrium content known from the literature (Figures 21 and 22), and used it as a starting material, together with AB, for the hydride synthesis at 177-184 GPa. No resistive transitions were observed in the sample between 120 and 300 K despite three stages of the laser heating. Using the Bloch-Grüneisen formula [63, 64] to interpolate the temperature dependence of resistance R(T) leads to fairly large Debye temperature, typical for polyhydrides. This can be considered as an indirect evidence of relatively high hydrogen content in the sample, but the superconductivity seems to be suppressed by palladium. Thus, the reproducibility of this work by E. Snider and R. Dias et al. [75] is questionable.

gasket ?

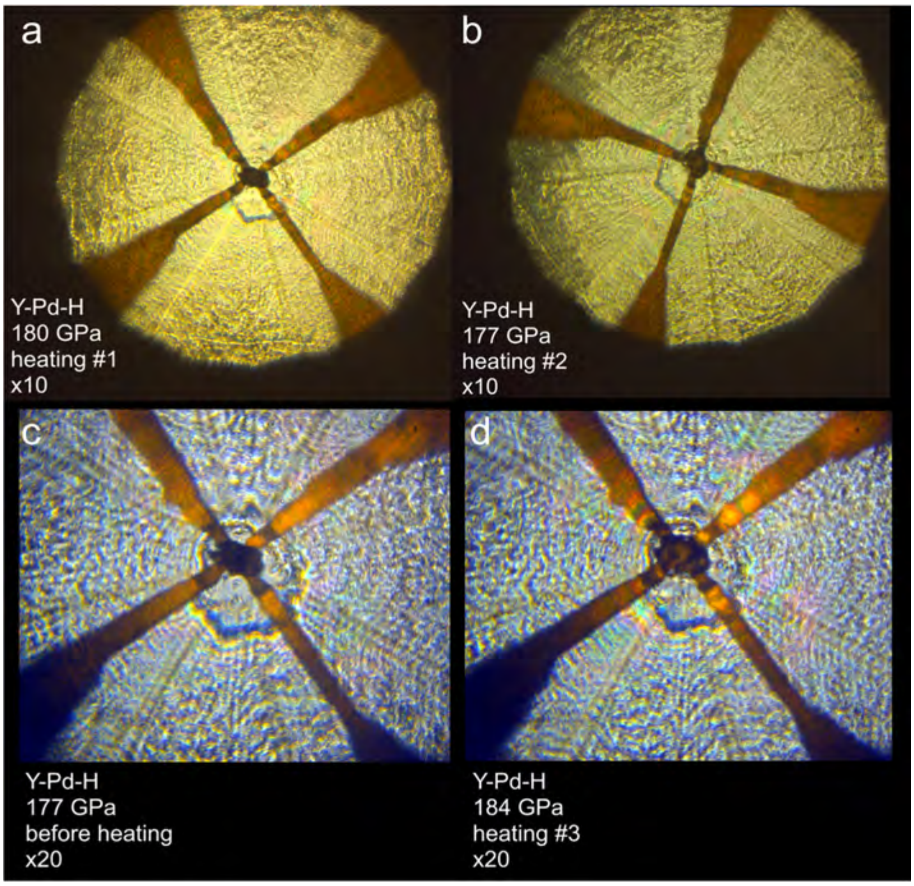


Figure 21. Optical photographs of the electrode system and $(Y_3Pd)H_x$ sample at different stages of the laser heating.

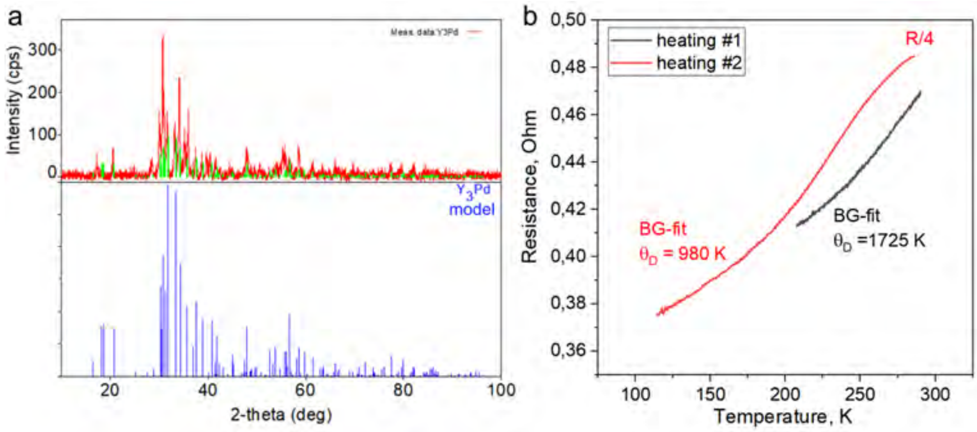


Figure 22. (a) X-ray diffraction pattern (wavelength: CuK_a) of an initial Y_3Pd intermetallic prepared by arc melting (K. Pervakov, LPI) and used for loading a high-pressure diamond anvil cell. (b) Temperature dependence of the electrical resistance of the sample $(Y_3Pd)H_x$ after the first and second laser heating.

3.2 Synthesis and study of yttrium hexahydride YH_6

In this section, the description of the experimental synthesis and superconducting properties of yttrium hexahydride YH_6 is preceded by a theoretical analysis of the behavior of various phases of the Y-H system at high pressures. Conducting a theoretical analysis with simultaneous validation and comparison with experimental results is extremely useful because it allows us to build a reliable theoretical model for predicting the superconducting properties of polyhydrides as well as a set of stable phases, the use of which saves time and material resources (diamond anvils).

We searched for stable phases in the Y-H system using the USPEX code [9-12] at 150 GPa at various temperatures, taking into account the ZPE and the entropy (-*TS*) contribution to the Gibbs energy of formation (Figure 23). The temperature consideration is due to the physical possibility of "freezing" of metastable phases during laser heating, whereby cooling of the sample from temperatures of 1000-1500 K to 300 K can be quite rapid (1-10 ms). As a result, some of the hydride phases can be in a metastable state.

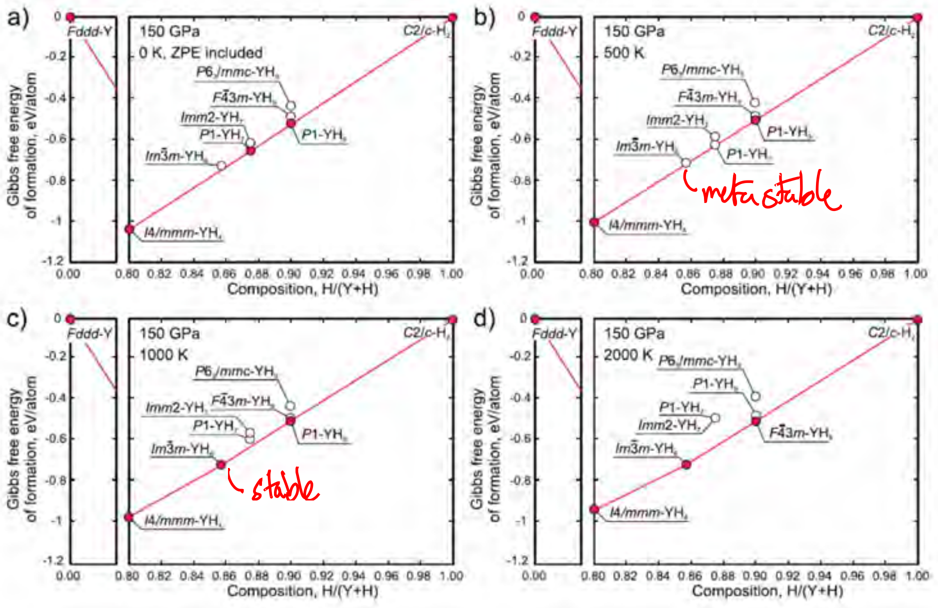


Figure 23. Calculated convex hulls of the Y–H system at 150 GPa and (a) 0, (b) 500, (c) 1000, and (d) 2000 K under the assumption of the crystalline state of all phases. Metastable and thermodynamically stable phases are shown by hollow circles and red circles, respectively. Red line marks the thermodynamic convex hull of the Y–H system.

Studying the Y-H system at 150 GPa, we found that in the harmonic approximation at 0 K, yttrium hexahydride *Im*-3*m*-YH_6 can be thermodynamically unstable at low temperatures with respect to decay to *I*4/*mmm*-YH_4 and low-symmetry phases *P*1-YH_7 and *P*-1-YH_9, but stabilizes under the laser heating conditions at 1000-2000 K. It is interesting that at these temperatures cubic *F*-43*m*-YH_9 appears at the thermodynamic convex hull, which should have a higher T_C than *P*6$_3$/*mmc*-YH_9 and could, in principle, be a candidate to explain the results of E. Snider and R. Dias et al. [75]. Thus, the theory predicts that high temperatures during the laser heating promote the formation of yttrium hexahydride YH_6. As was later shown, a similar situation is observed for *Im*-3*m*-CaH_6, which can be obtained only at high temperature and very intense laser heating [108, 143].

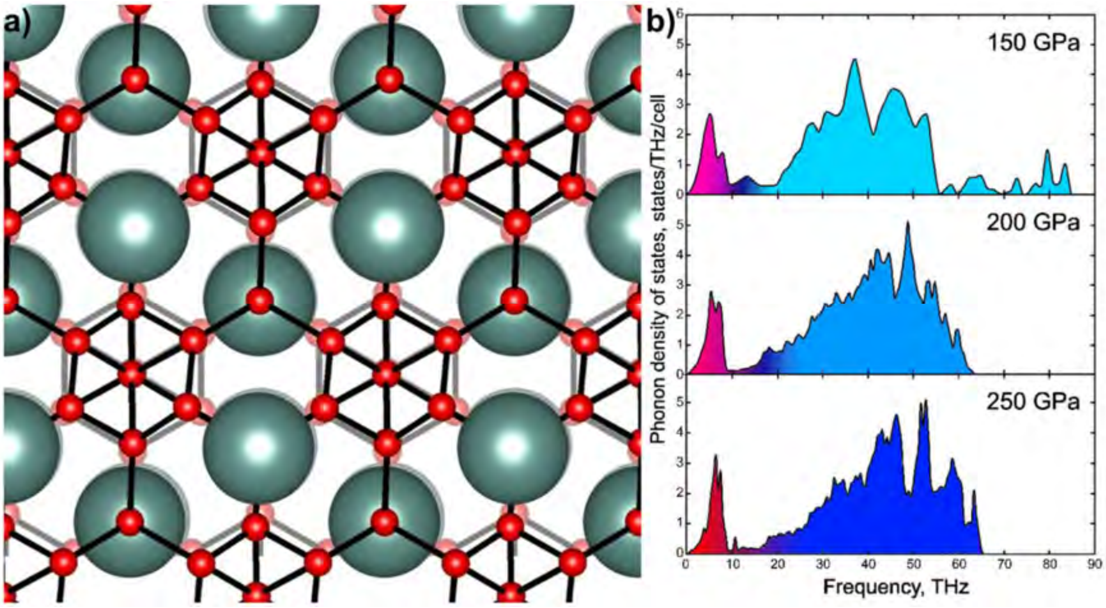


Figure 24. (a) Crystal structure of *P*-1-YH_9 (= Y_4H_{36}) with the distorted hydrogen sublattice in comparison with ideal symmetric *P*6$_3$/*mmc*-YH_9 (shaded). The hydrogen atoms are shown in red. (b) Phonon density of states of *P*-1-YH_9 at 150, 200, and 250 GPa.

Examining the structure of the low-symmetry *P*-1-YH_9 phase, which is a small distortion of *P*6$_3$/*mmc*-YH_9 (Figure 24), we conclude that it is dynamically and thermodynamically stable in the harmonic approximation. In other words, a small distortion of the highly symmetric *P*6$_3$/*mmc* structure is thermodynamically advantageous.

At the same time, this distortion is very difficult to observe experimentally given the real width of the XRD spectral lines. This is not an isolated case: we observed an absolutely similar picture for BaH_{12} [45] and Sr_8H_{48} [44], where the highly symmetric phases lose in enthalpy of formation to distorted structures. However, the experiment does not give an unambiguous answer whether the known hydrides have a distorted lattice or not. This requires the single-crystal diffraction analysis for polyhydrides, which is a matter of the near future.

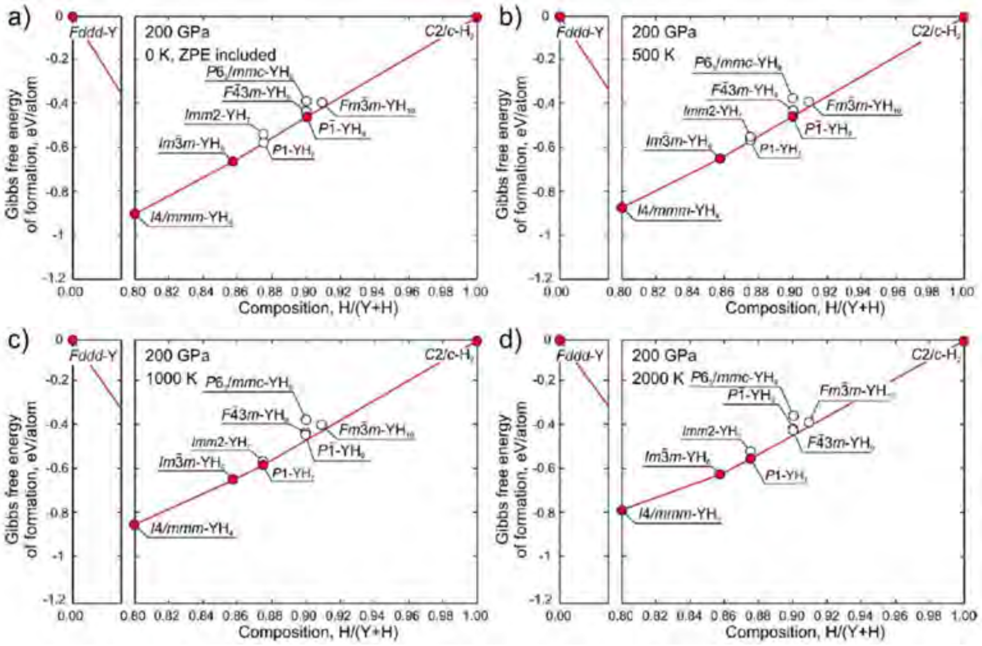
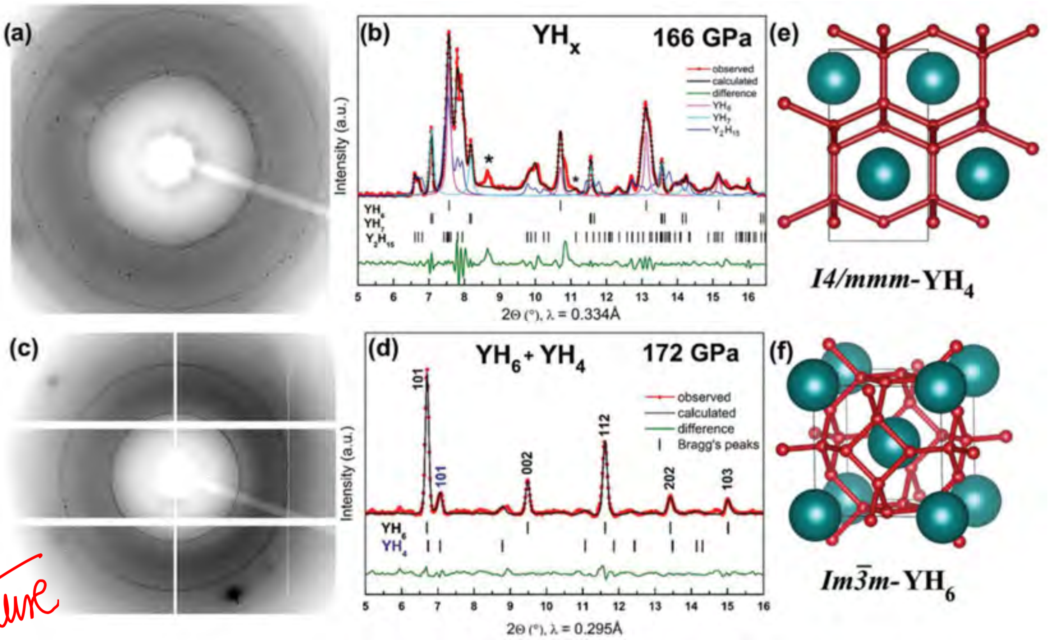


Figure 25. Calculated convex hulls of the Y–H system at 200 GPa and (a) 0 K, (b) 500 K, (c) 1000 K, and (d) 2000 K under the assumption of the crystalline state of all phases.

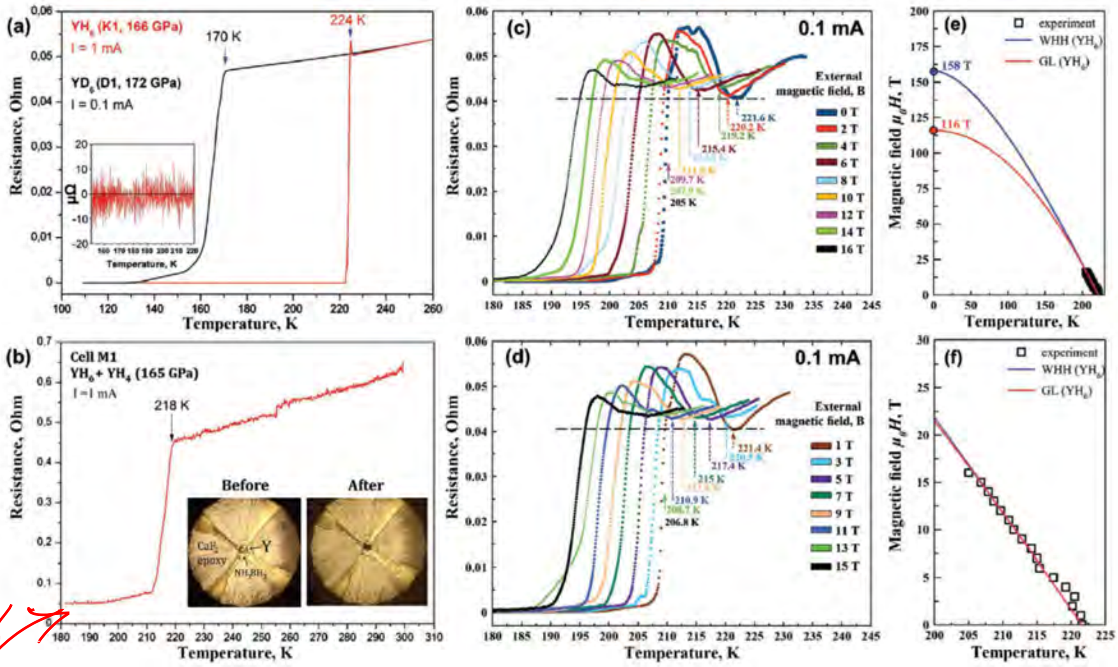
The study of the thermodynamic stability of yttrium hydrides at a higher pressure of 200 GPa (Figure 25) leads to an understanding of possible reasons of the failure of YH_{10} synthesis. At temperatures up to 500 K, pseudohexagonal P-1-YH_9 displaces YH_{10} from the convex hull. To obtain YH_{10} under such conditions, an impurity must be added to destabilize the hexagonal hydrides. In other words, we should add an element for which hexagonal hydrides are not characteristic, such as lanthanum. At temperatures of 1000–2000 K, P1-YH_7 becomes stable, which also prevents the formation of YH_{10}. Thus, two phases, YH_7 and YH_9, thermodynamically prevent the formation of yttrium decahydride at both high and low temperatures. At 200 GPa, yttrium hexahydride *Im*-3*m*-YH_6 and tetrahydride YH_4 appear stable throughout the temperature range. The experiment supports this conclusion (Figure 26).



mention the temperature presumably RT

Figure 26. (a) XRD pattern of the sample in DAC K1 at 166 GPa obtained at a wavelength λ = 0.334 Å. (b) Le Bail refinements of *Im*-3*m*-YH_6, *Imm*2-YH_7, and *P*1-YH_{7+z} (z = 0–0.5) at 166 GPa. Unidentified reflections are marked by asterisks. (c) XRD pattern of sample M3 at 172 GPa obtained with λ = 0.295 Å. (d) Le Bail refinements of *Im*-3*m*-YH_6 and *I*4/*mmm*-YH_4. The experimental data, fitted line, and residues are shown in red, black, and green, respectively. (e, f) Crystal structures of YH_4 and YH_6.

Figure 26 shows the experimental XRD patterns of yttrium hydride samples obtained in diamond anvil cells at 166 and 172 GPa after the laser heating of the yttrium particle in an ammonia borane medium. The X-ray pattern of the sample at 172 GPa is relatively simple and shows the presence of two phases: *I*4/*mmm*-YH_4 and *Im*-3*m*-YH_6. The sample at 166 GPa is more difficult to interpret: in addition to the fine-crystalline YH_6 fraction, there is also a coarse-crystalline phase which approximately corresponds to *P*1-YH_7 or *P*1-Y_2H_{15} with a similar structure. This phase also occurs in the synthesis of La–Y ternary hydrides [118].



CaF2
epoxy
gasket

Not
zero

Figure 27. Superconducting transitions in $Im3m$-YH_6: (a) temperature dependence of the electrical resistance $R(T)$ in YH_6 (DAC K1) and YD_6 (DAC D1). Inset: the resistance drops to zero after cooling below T_C; (b) temperature dependence of the electrical resistance in DAC M1. A ninefold decrease is observed. Inset: chamber of DAC M1 with Y sample and electrodes before and after the laser heating. (c, d) Dependence of the electrical resistance on the external magnetic field (0–16 T) at 183 GPa and a current of 0.1 mA for (c) even and (d) odd values of the magnetic field. Because of the presence of several hydride phases in the sample, the superconducting transition in YH_6 can be observed as an upward feature of the $R(T, H)$ curves due to the shunting effect in the fine-grained samples. The critical temperatures were determined at the onset of the resistance jump. (e) The upper critical magnetic field was extrapolated using the Werthamer–Helfand–Hohenberg theory [202] and the Ginzburg–Landau [203] theory. (f) Dependence of the critical temperature $T_C(YH_6)$ on the applied magnetic field.

Yttrium hexahydride exhibits pronounced superconducting properties (Figure 27) at temperatures below 224 K (166 GPa). The detected resistive transition shifts in magnetic fields to a lower temperature region, which allows us to extrapolate the value of the upper critical field $\mu_0H_{C2}(0)$ = 158 T (WHH model). However, given the large number of defects in the sample, a linear extrapolation seems a more correct solution [188]: $\mu_0H_{C2}(0)$ = 205

T (166 GPa). The resistance jump before the superconducting transition can be caused by the fine-dispersed structure of the sample with a large number of S/N contacts [204-206].

Here we formulate an algorithm for analyzing the superconducting properties of polyhydrides, which we will continue to follow.

1. Analysis of R(300 K)/R(T_C) shows how many defects and impurities are in the sample. An insignificant change in the resistance with decreasing temperature indicates that phonon scattering plays a minor role compared to scattering on impurities and defects.

YH_6: R(300)/R(T_C) ~ 1.2 at 166 GPa. It means that the electrical resistance is determined by defects, not phonons.

2. Analysis of R(T) in terms of the Bloch-Grüneisen formula [63, 64] often yields the Debye temperature θ_D. For compressed polyhydrides, θ_D is usually in the range of 1000 ± 500 K. This allows us to distinguish lower hydrides from higher ones and from metals, and to see if the laser heating was successful. This analysis was first widely applied to polyhydrides by E. Talantsev [79].

YH_6: $\theta_D = 1200 \pm 25$ K at 166 GPa in close agreement both with calculations based on the elastic constants and with calculations in Quantum ESPRESSO [191] when the anharmonic effects are considered, see [30] for additional information.

3. Electrical resistance, as well as its difference R(300 K) - R(T_C) can be used to estimate the thickness of the sample as $\rho \sim R_{VdP} \times h$, where R_{VdP} – is the resistance of the sample measured using the van der Pauw method, assuming that the sample is an ideal disk of thickness h. This estimate is supplemented by first-principles calculations of resistivity using the EPW code [131-134].

YH_6: calculations in EPW at 165 GPa give $\rho(300) - \rho(230) = 36$ μΩ·cm. Then, the sample thickness is $h = [\rho(300\ K) - \rho(230\ K)] / [R(300\ K) - R(235\ K)] \sim 36$ μm, which is highly unlikely because it is a large thickness for this kind of sample (very small resistance < 0.1Ω).

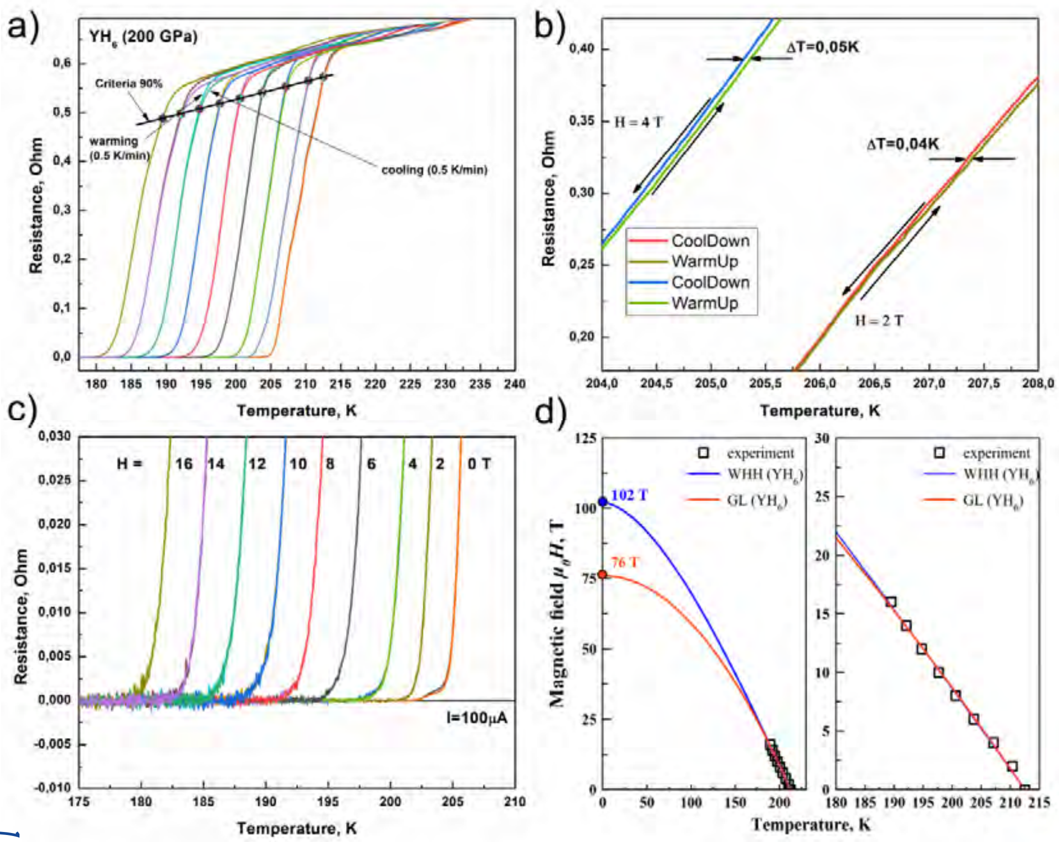
4. The Debye temperature obtained at stage 2 can be applied to the estimation of the electron–phonon interaction constant λ via the approximate transformation of θ_D into the logarithmically averaged frequency $\omega_{log} = 0.827 \times \theta_D$ [207] and using the well-known Allen–Dynes formula (A–D) [56]. Despite the fact that for high-T_C hydrides the Allen–Dynes formula gives essentially underestimated values of T_C(A–D) compared to the results of solving the Eliashberg equations T_C(E), considering the anharmonic effects reduces the critical temperature and brings us back from T_C(E) to T_C(A–D). Thus, due to fortunate circumstances, the simple Allen–Dynes formula gives a very good lower bound estimate for the experimental T_C.

what's this BG?

YH_6: $\lambda_{BG} = 2.71$, which is substantially larger than the theoretical analysis gives. This may be caused by the interpolation temperature interval being too short. A wider temperature interval for YD_6 gives $\lambda = 1.96$ and $\theta_D = 1200 \pm 5$ K at 172 GPa.

5. Analysis of the residual resistance, the hysteresis loop in the cooling and heating cycles, and the width of the superconducting transition are important in terms of distinguishing between superconductivity and insulator-to-metal transition. For example, in the case of hydrogen sublattice melting (probably [208]), there will also be a sharp increase in the electrical resistivity. The width of the transition and the residual resistance allow us to evaluate the potential applications of a given hydride as a sensor and to compare the resistivity of the hydride in the superconducting state with the best metals.

YH_6: the width of the superconducting transition is about $\Delta T_C = 3$-4 K (166 GPa), there is an initial resistance growth region at 226 K, which should be attributed to the beginning of the superconducting transition (see also [31]). The average residual resistance is 21 μΩ, the initial resistance is 0.05 Ω. Thus, there is a resistance drop by a factor of 2380. We investigated the hysteresis in a separate cell at 200 GPa (Figure 28) and found $\Delta T_{C\text{-}H} = 0.04$-$0.05$ K at a heating/cooling rate of 0.5 K/min, which is close to the experimental temperature sensor error in the cryostat. At the same time, this sample exhibited a smaller extrapolated critical field $\mu_0 H_{C2}(0) = 143$ T (linear extrapolation) and a significantly larger $R(300\text{ K})/R(T_C) = 1.5$. It is likely that $\mu_0 H_{C2}(0)$ depends on concentration of defects in the sample.



$T_c \sim 212K$

Figure 28. Superconducting transitions in Im-3m-YH$_6$ at 200 GPa: (a) dependence of the electrical resistance and critical temperature of $Im\bar{3}m$-YH$_6$ (90% criteria) on the external magnetic field (0–16 T) at 200 GPa within the cooling and warming cycles (0.5 K/min); (b) hysteresis of the electrical resistance of the YH$_6$ sample upon cooling and warming in magnetic fields; (c) reduction of the electrical resistance in the final section of the superconducting transitions in magnetic fields (0–16 T); (d) extrapolation of the upper critical magnetic field using the Werthamer–Helfand–Hohenberg (WHH) theory [202] and the Ginzburg–Landau (GL) theory [203]. The coherence length calculated from the experimental data ξ_{BCS}(YH$_6$, 200 GPa) = $0.5(h/\pi e H_{c2})^{0.5}$ = 18 Å.

6. Broadening of superconducting transitions in a magnetic field. This type of analysis is proposed by J. Hirsch [147].

YH$_6$: there is no significant broadening of the superconducting transitions in the fields up to 16 T in YH$_6$ (Figure 28a). Exactly the same situation is observed for many other superhydrides [118, 188].

For YH_6 we investigated the isotope effect by synthesizing YD_6 at 172 GPa from yttrium and fully deuterated ammonium borane ND_3BD_3. The resulting sample (Figure 29) exhibited a superconducting transition at 172 K, shifting to the low temperature region when an external magnetic field was applied. Thus, the isotope coefficient $\alpha = 0.4$. The upper critical magnetic field $\mu_0H_{C2}(0) = 156$ T, found by linear extrapolation, is not much inferior to the critical field of YH_6.

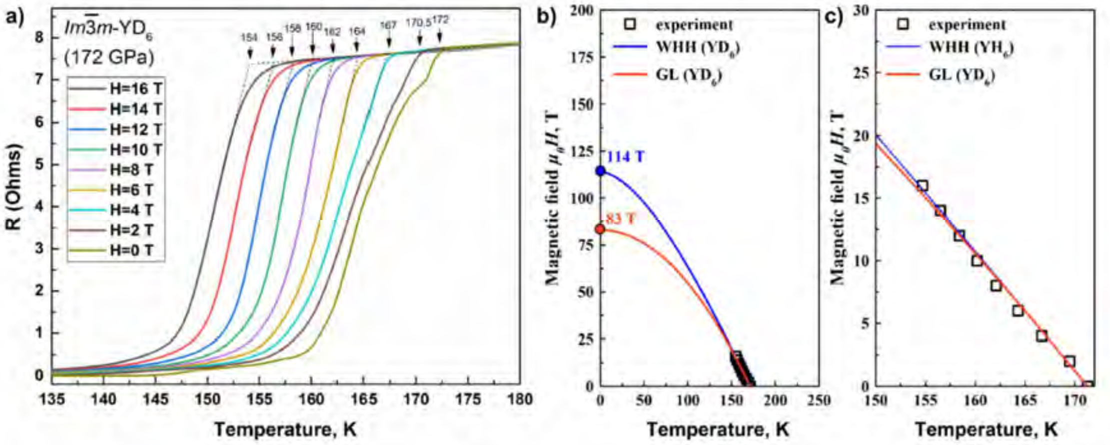


Figure 29. Superconducting transitions in $Im\bar{3}m$-YD_6: (a) dependence of the electrical resistance and critical temperature on the external magnetic field (0–16 T) at 172 GPa; (b) extrapolation of the upper critical magnetic field using the Werthamer–Helfand–Hohenberg (WHH) theory [202] and the Ginzburg–Landau (GL) theory [203]; (c) dependence of the critical temperature T_C (YD_6) on the applied magnetic field. The coherence length calculated from the experimental data $\xi_{BCS}(YD_6) = 0.5(h/\pi e H_{c2})^{0.5} =$ 17 Å.

3.3 Anomalies of superconducting properties of yttrium hexahydride YH_6

As was mentioned above, even before the experimental discovery of superconductivity in YH_6, first-principle calculations of the electron-phonon interaction were performed, considering the anisotropy of the superconducting gap in this compound [97]. These calculations resulted in T_C of about 270 K, more than 50 K higher than the experimental critical temperature.

Immediately after discovering such a serious discrepancy between theory and experiment, we performed independent calculations of the anharmonic corrections to the superconducting properties of YH_6 [30]. As a result, we found the anharmonic Eliashberg function for YH_6 at 165 GPa (Figure 30) and the values of the critical temperature (Table 8).

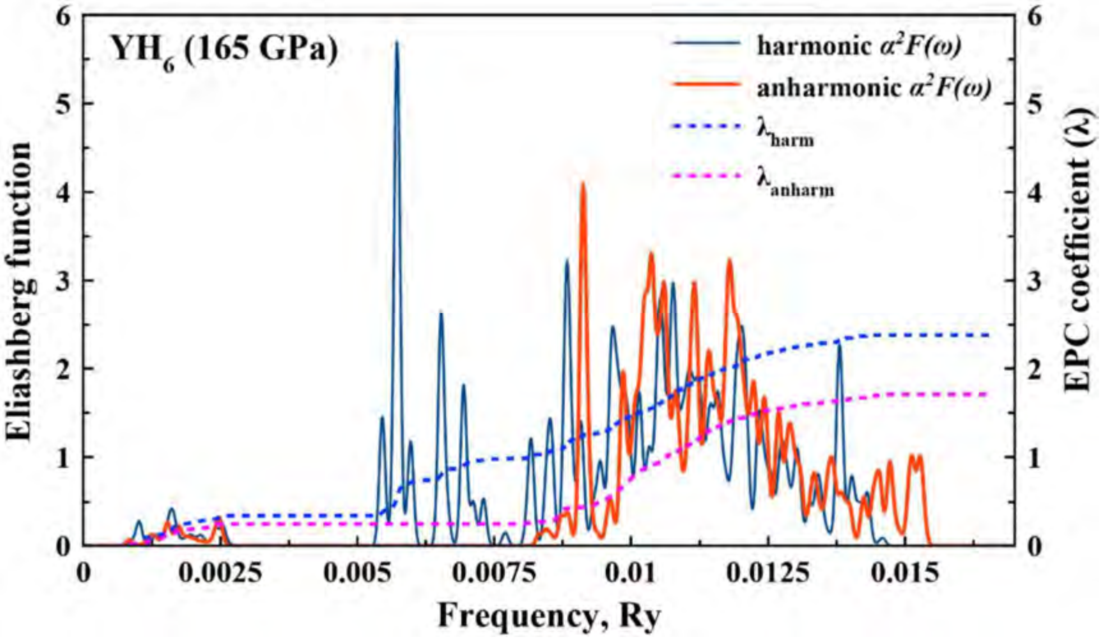


Figure 30. Harmonic and anharmonic Eliashberg functions of *Im*-3*m*-YH_6 at 165 GPa. A 60×60×60 grid of *k*-points and 6×6×6 grid of *q*-points was used in the calculations.

Table 8. Numerical solution of the Migdal–Eliashberg equations for harmonic and anharmonic $\alpha^2F(\omega)$ of YH_6 at 165 GPa for different Coulomb pseudopotentials.

Coulomb pseudopotential μ^*	**0**	**0.1**	**0.13**	**0.15**	**0.195**
T_C, K (anharmonic)	269[a]	247	240	236	226
T_C, K (harmonic)	294[a]	272	265	261	251

[a] Linear extrapolation.

? referring to what?

As can be seen, in the harmonic approximation within the generally accepted Coulomb pseudopotential interval $\mu^* = 0.1\text{-}0.15$, the solutions of the Eliashberg equations lead to overestimated T_C values. The anharmonic corrections calculated within the SSCHA method [209] significantly reduce the λ (electron-phonon interaction coefficient) from 2.24 to 1.71, resulting in $T_C(YH_6)$ also decreasing by 25 K. However, this is not sufficient to explain the experimental results. The calculation still gives T_C overestimated by 20 K. Therefore, there must be another effect that reduces experimental T_C, which can be represented as an effective increase in the Coulomb pseudopotential μ^* to 0.195.

To exclude the influence of the semiempirical parameter μ^*, we calculated the critical temperature of superconductivity of YH_6 within the SCDFT theory, which considers electron-electron interactions and does not need the introduction of any empirical parameters. Such calculations have been previously performed for LaH_{10} [112, 121] and showed good convergence with the experimental data. We did our calculations using two exchange-correlation functionals, LM2005 [123] and SPG2020 [127], and the Eliashberg anharmonic function from Figure 30, as a result we received: T_C = 156 K (LM2005), T_C = 181 K (SPG2020). The new functional (SPG2020) shows better results than the old one, but the deviation from the experiment is rather large (- 43 K) and has the opposite sign than the calculations within the framework of the Migdal-Eliashberg theory give [120, 133].

Thus, there is currently no theoretical model that satisfactorily explains the unexpectedly low value of the critical temperature of superconductivity in YH_6. There must be some additional effect that suppresses superconductivity in yttrium hydrides but is absent in lanthanum hydrides. It is possible that this yet unexplored effect is related to spin fluctuations.

3.4 Synthesis and study of superconducting properties of yttrium nonahydride YH_9

Studies of yttrium hexagonal hydride YH_9 were performed almost simultaneously with the discovery of YH_6 in 2019 [210] by the group of M. Eremets in Mainz, Germany. In this section, I will present the results of the theoretical calculations we performed for this compound in 2020-2021, and of our experimental studies confirming the data obtained by P.P. Kong et al. [31].

$P6_3/mmc$-YH_9 crystallizes in the hexagonal syngony and expectedly exhibits anisotropy in the superconducting gap as investigated by the EPW code [131-134] (k-mesh 12×12×12, q-mesh 4×4×4, Figure 31). Calculations in the harmonic approximation show that at 200 GPa, YH_9 has some small superconducting gap anisotropy (Δ_1 = 50 meV, Δ_2 = 55 meV) and should exhibit superconductivity at 257 K, which is 14 K higher than the experimental critical temperature (243 K [31]). At the same time, the isotropic approximation gives significantly lower T_C = 236 K, which indicates the importance of a systematic study of the anisotropy.

The study of the electronic structure of YH_9 (Figure 32) shows the presence of the Van Hove singularity at the Fermi level (direction "M"). The same situation is observed for YH_6 [30]. The Fermi surface in YH_9 is mostly open, therefore we expect the manifestation of linear magnetoresistance [211, 212] in this compound in strong pulsed magnetic fields.

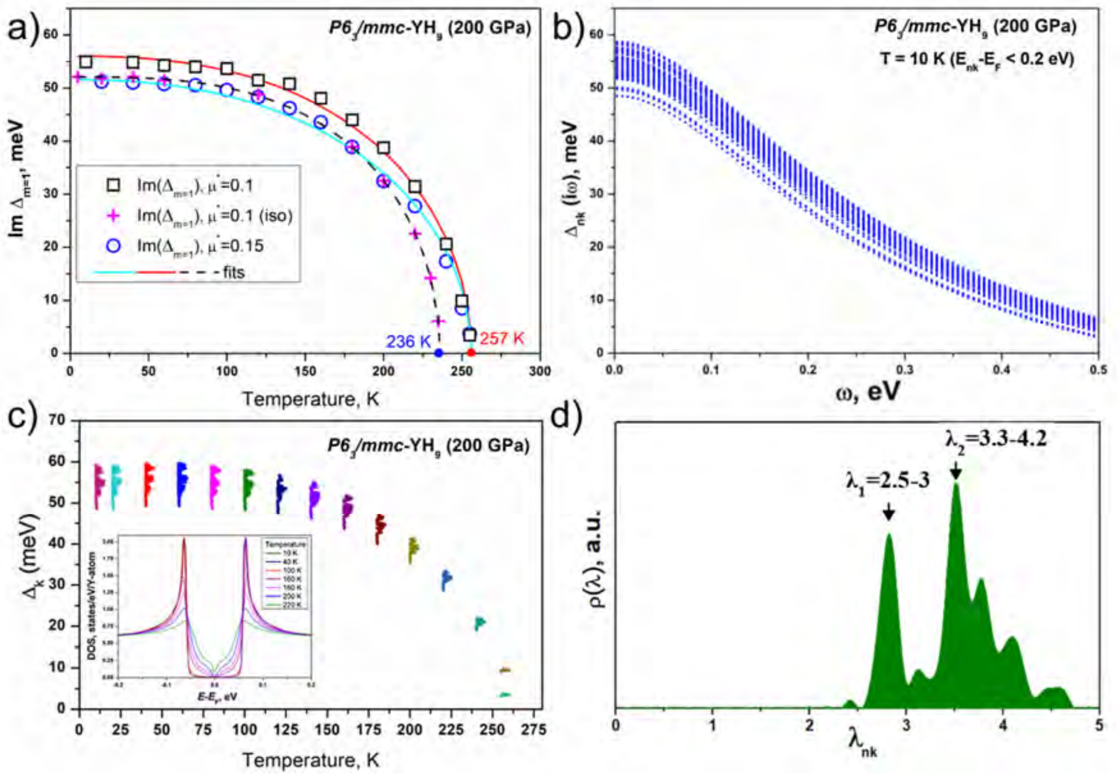


Figure 31. Anisotropy of the superconducting properties of YH_9 at 200 GPa. (a) Temperature dependence of the imaginary part of the superconducting gap for $\mu^* = 0.1$ and 0.15, compared with the isotropic case (iso). (b) Frequency dependence of the imaginary part of the partial contributions to the superconducting gap. (c) Histogram of the contributions to the superconducting gap at different temperatures. Inset: dependence of the density of electronic states on the energy in the superconducting state at different temperatures. (d) Histogram of the contributions to the electron–phonon interaction coefficient from different zones of the Fermi surface ($n = 0$).

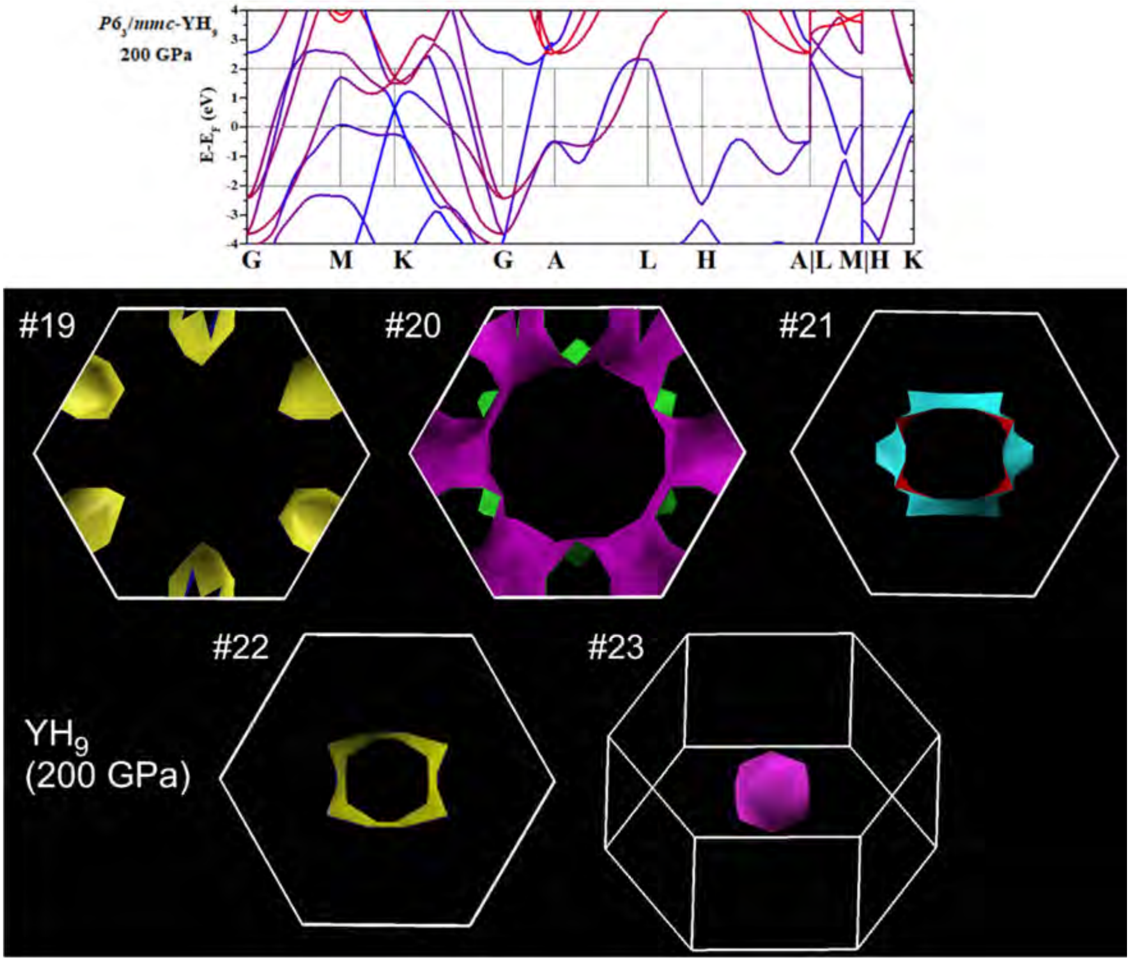


Figure 32. (a) Band structure of YH_9 at 200 GPa near the Fermi level. (b) Three-dimensional visualization of the Fermi surface for the electron levels crossing it (bands #19-23).

The first-principles calculations of the electron-phonon interaction in YH_9 show good convergence with respect to the number of k-points in the grid used for calculations (Figure 33), yielding $\lambda = 2.72$, $\omega_{\log} = 804$ K. These values are very close to those obtained from the experiment and the Allen-Dynes formula [56] (see below, $\lambda = 2.66$, $\omega_{\log} = 990$-1093 K). Despite good agreement with the experimental data, this approach is not entirely correct, since we would have to proceed from the solution of the anisotropic Eliashberg equations (Figure 31) and introduce the anharmonic corrections to it. At the moment, such an approach has not been implemented. The numerical solution [118] of the isotropic equations for the Eliashberg function of YH_9 (Figure 33) leads to a somewhat underestimated value of $T_C(E) = 227$ K. Considering the anisotropy of the superconducting gap will increase calculated T_C and bring it closer to the experimental values.

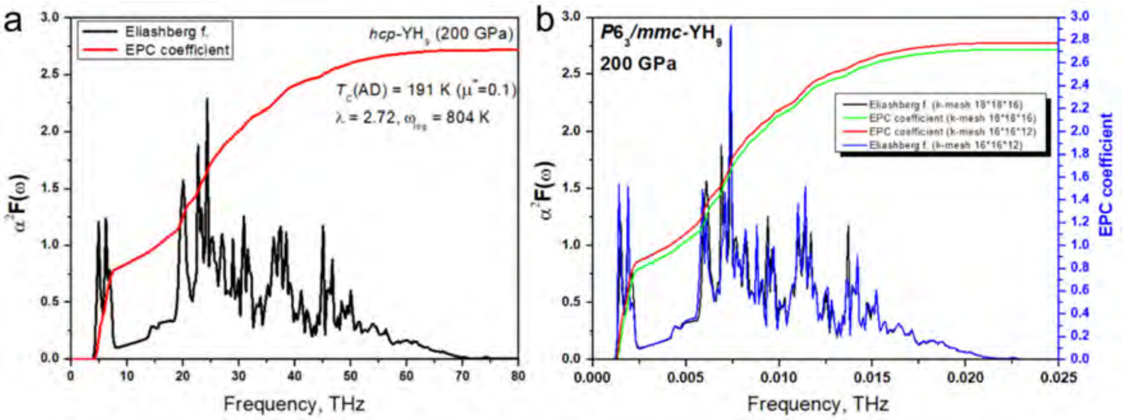


Figure 33. Eliashberg functions for YH_9 calculated by tetrahedron integration over the Brillouin zone [213] with different k, q-grids. (a) k-mesh 18×18×16, q-mesh 4×4×2. (b) Comparison of the results obtained in (a) with calculations using the 16×16×12 k-mesh. There are virtually no differences.

We performed the SCDFT calculations for $P6_3/mmc$-YH_9 (200 GPa) using LM2005 and SPG2020 functionals (the Eliashberg function was taken from Figure 33), resulting in $T_C = 179$ K (LM2005) and 246 K (SPG2020). Thus, for YH_9 the critical temperature can be calculated with good accuracy using the new SPG2020 functional, whereas the previously developed functional LM2005 gives a very large error and is practically unusable. We do not observe the anomaly that was found for Im-$3m$-YH_6 — in the case of YH_9, all computational approaches and the experiment yield close results.

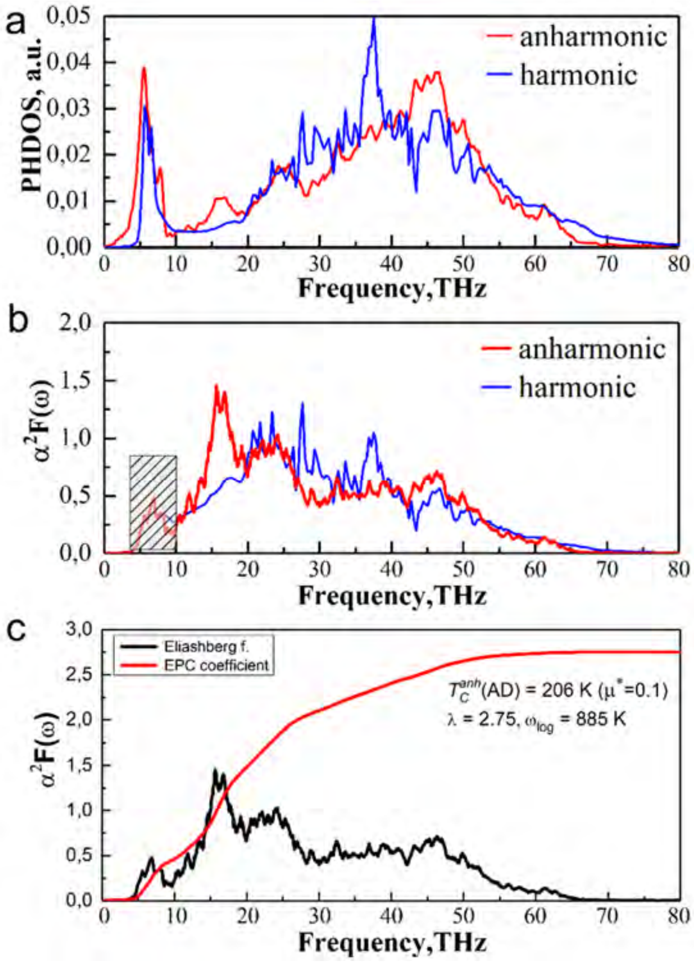


Figure 34. Anharmonic effects in $P6_3$/mmc-YH_9 at 200 GPa. (a) Comparison of harmonic and anharmonic phonon density of states. (b) Comparison of the harmonic and anharmonic Eliashberg function of YH_9 at 200 GPa calculated on a 18×18×12 k-point grid and a 6×6×3 q-point grid. The low-frequency part of the spectrum up to 10 THz was not changed. (c) Anharmonic Eliashberg function and the parameters of the electron-phonon interaction.

Anharmonic effects in YH_9 at 300 K and a pressure of 200 GPa were factored in using molecular dynamics. Machine-learning potentials (MTP) of interatomic interaction for Y and H were created, which allowed a dynamic simulation in a supercell of ~ 1000 atoms within tens of picoseconds. Analysis of the atomic velocities made it possible to construct a phonon density of states spectrum (Figure 34), which is not very different from the harmonic one. As a result of a simplified rearrangement of the Eliashberg function based on the idea of isolating the contribution from the electron-phonon interaction matrices $\alpha^2(\omega) = \alpha^2F(\omega) / g(\omega)$, where $g(\omega)$ – is the phonon density of states. $g^{anh}(\omega)$ is close to the harmonic phonon density of states, therefore we can obtain the anharmonic Eliashberg function for the hydrogen sublattice as $g^{anh}(\omega)\times[\alpha^2F(\omega)/g(\omega)]$ (Figure 34). For the metal sublattice, this approach gives a very large error because of the abrupt changes of $\alpha^2(\omega)$ on a short frequency interval. But this part of the Eliashberg function is practically unchanged. As the analysis of the obtained anharmonic $\alpha^2_{anh}F(\omega)$ shows that the considered effects at 300 K (which is near experimental T_C) even increase the critical temperature by 16 K due to the growth of ω_{log}. It has previously been shown that anharmonic effects can not only worsen the superconducting properties, but also improve them [214, 215], but no confirmed examples have been found so far.

Experimental studies of YH_9 were performed for two samples at 205 GPa and 213 GPa. In the first case (Figure 35), a fairly pure, single-phase sample with a narrow transition at 235 K, the transition width ΔT_C = 5 K, was used to confirm the $YH_9 \rightarrow YH_6$ transformation around 200 GPa.

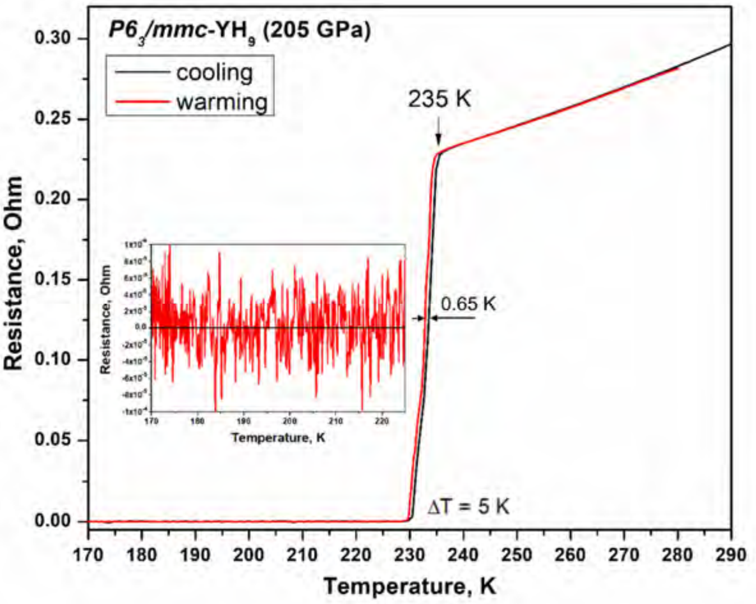


Figure 35. Temperature dependence of the electrical resistance of YH_9 at 205 GPa in the cooling and heating cycles. The hysteresis does not exceed 0.65 K. Inset: residual resistance in the superconducting state, not exceeding 16 μΩ.

The second sample examined at 213 GPa was found to be two-phase, containing YH_6 and YH_9 (Figure 36). Despite this, the residual resistance of the sample in the superconducting state does not exceed 20 μΩ. The superconducting transitions exhibit very small hysteresis of 0.2–0.3 K. Studying the behavior of both yttrium hydrides in magnetic fields up to 16 T allows us to linearly extrapolate the upper critical magnetic fields for both compounds: $\mu_0H_{C2}(0)$ = 181 T for YH_6 and 143 T for YH_9.

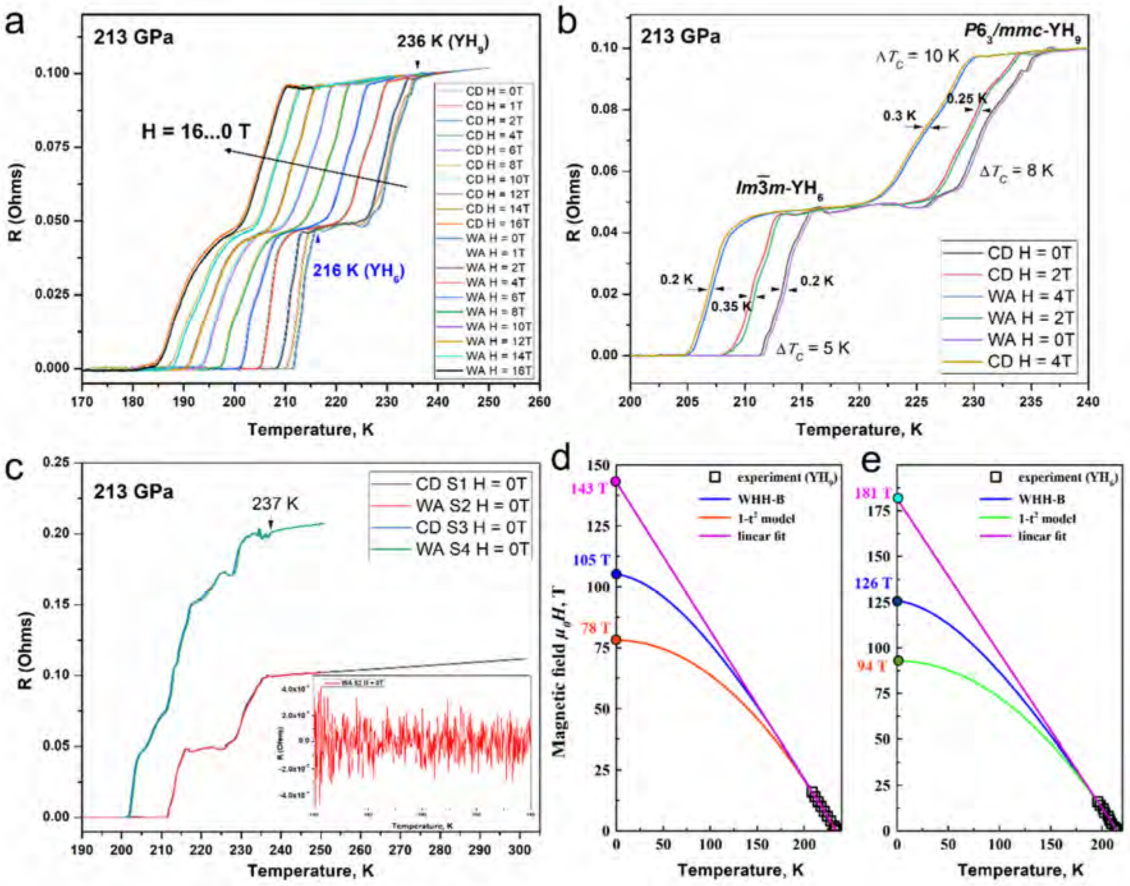


Figure 36. Superconducting properties of yttrium hydrides YH_6 and YH_9 at 213 GPa. (a) Dependence of the resistance of the two-phase sample YH_6 + YH_9 $R(T, H)$ on the temperature and applied magnetic field in the cooling (CD) and heating (WA) cycles. As the magnetic field increases, the critical temperatures for both hydrides converge as $\mu_0H_{C2}(0)$ for YH_9 is smaller than for YH_6. (b) Transition widths (8–10 K and 5 K) and hysteresis values (0.2–0.3 K) for sample heating/cooling cycles. (c) Residual resistance and the onset of the superconducting transition (237 K) for different pairs of electrodes. (d, e) Extrapolations of the upper critical magnetic field for YH_6 and YH_9.

In the conclusion of this chapter, I briefly summarize the findings concerning $P6_3/mmc$-YH_9, using the algorithm of analysis described earlier and supplemented by several theoretical points (e – experiment, t -theory):

1e. Analysis of R(300)/R(T_C)

YH_9: R(300)/R(T_C) = 1.33 for the sample at 205 GPa.

2e. Analysis of R(T) in terms of the Bloch-Grüneisen formula [63, 64]

YH_9: for YH_9 (205 GPa) we got θ_D = 1275 ± 10 K ($\omega_{log} \approx$ 1093 K). For the mixture YH_6 + YH_9 (213 GPa) we obtained slightly lower θ_D = 1160 ± 10 K ($\omega_{log} \approx$ 990 K).

3e. Estimation of the sample thickness and resistivity using the EPW code [131-134].

YH_9: R(300 K) = 0.3 Ω, R(235 K) = 0.225 Ω. Calculations in EPW give the following values for the resistivity: ρ (300 K) = 19.5 μΩ·cm and ρ (235 K) = 12 μΩ·cm. This allows us to make an estimate of the thickness of the sample:

h = [ρ(300 K) - ρ(235 K)] / [R(300 K) - R(235 K)] ~ 1 μm, which is close to the results of the optical measurements.

4e. Estimation of the electron-phonon interaction constant (λ) using the well-known Allen-Dynes formula (A-D) [56].

YH_9: λ = 2.66 (μ*=0.1), T_C(exp) = 235 K at 205 GPa.

5e. Analysis of the residual resistance, hysteresis loops in cooling and heating cycles, and superconducting transition width.

YH_9: R(SC) = 16 μΩ, R(T_C) = 0.225 Ω, the resistance drop by a factor of 14,000, transition width ΔT_C = 5 K, hysteresis up to 0.2 K. The residual resistivity ρ(SC) = 1.6 nΩ·cm.

can this be considered as zero resistance?

6e. Broadening of superconducting transitions in a magnetic field.

YH_9: at 213 GPa in fields up to 16 T the superconducting transition practically does not broaden.

1t. Analysis of anisotropy $T_C^{aniso} – T_C^{iso}$ by solving the anisotropic Eliashberg equations using the EPW program.

YH_9: $T_C^{aniso} – T_C^{iso}$ = 21 K at 200 GPa, there is a significant influence of anisotropy.

2t. Analysis of the anharmonic contribution λ_{anh}, λ_{harm}, $T_C^{harm} – T_C^{anharm}$ performed using the SSCHA or molecular dynamics.

YH_9: $T_C^{harm} – T_C^{anharm}$ = - 16 K, unexpectedly, but anharmonic effects can enhance T_C of YH_9.

3t. SCDFT analysis using the SPG2020 functional, which allows us to isolate the contribution of the empirical Coulomb potential μ* and obtain the T_C(SCDFT) value.

YH_9: T_C(SCDFT) = 246 K, close to the experimental value.

4t. Analysis within the framework of the Migdal-Eliashberg theory and Allen-Dynes formula in the isotropic harmonic approximation, allowing us to obtain the Eliashberg function, electron-phonon interaction coefficient, logarithmically averaged phonon frequency, etc.

YH_9: T_C(E) = 231 K (μ*=0.1), 238 K (μ*=0.08), 248 K (μ*=0.06).

λ = 2.75, ω_{log} = 884.5 K, T_C(A-D) = 206 K, Δ(0) = 54.58 meV

5t. EPW calculations of the electrical resistivity in the normal state.

YH_9: the EPW calculations give the following values for the resistivity: ρ(300 K) = 19.5 μΩ·cm and ρ(235 K) = 12 μΩ·cm.

3.5 Conclusions from studies of yttrium hydrides

1. High-pressure chemistry of the Y-H system differs significantly from that of the La-H system. The synthesized YH_6 and YH_9 polyhydrides exhibit high-temperature superconductivity at 224-243 K.

2. At present, there is no satisfactory theoretical explanation for the anomalous suppression of superconductivity in yttrium hexahydride YH_6.

3. The upper critical magnetic field of YH_9 is lower than that of YH_6. The latter has one of the highest upper critical magnetic field (~180-200 T) among all polyhydrides, second only to the recently found *hcp*-(La, Ce)H_9 with the critical field up to 216 T [189].

4. For YH_9, we demonstrated the importance of considering the anisotropy of the superconducting gap, which leads to a noticeable (20 K) increase in the critical temperature in comparison with the isotropic calculation.

5. Predicted room-temperature superconductor YH_{10} may have T_C of about 267 K, significantly lower than expected, which follows from the systematic error in the predictions of the superconducting properties for yttrium polyhydrides YH_6 and YH_9 and the fact that the cubic superhydride modifications have a T_C only 10% greater than that of hexagonal nonahydrides of the same metal. It also follows from the fact that T_C of the ternary hydrides of (La,Y)H_{10} differs only slightly from that of LaH_{10}.

?

~~Mon 4th July~~

Thur 7th July

Chapter 4. Synthesis and magnetic properties of europium superhydrides

4.1 Studies of lanthanide polyhydrides

This chapter is based on a series of papers on the synthesis and transport properties of cerium [28, 98, 99], praseodymium [25], neodymium [24], and europium [43] polyhydrides.

After the discovery of record superconductivity in LaH_{10}, studies of polyhydrides at high pressures became mainstream, and during 2018-2020, lanthanide hydrides had been in the focus of high-pressure experiments. ~~Pretty~~ soon it ~~has been~~ was found theoretically and experimentally that the superconducting properties of cerium hydrides were significantly inferior to those of lanthanide hydrides [98], whereas in hydrides of praseodymium, neodymium and europium, superconductivity was either completely absent or expressed very weakly ($T_C < 10$ K). The crystal structure of all lanthanide hydrides, their hydrogen content, ~~the~~ volume of the unit cell, and ~~the~~ hydrogen-hydrogen distance $d_{H\text{-}H}$ were found to be very close to those of LaH_{10}. For several years, there was no clear understanding of why lanthanide polyhydrides (Pr, Nd, Eu) are not superconductors in the presence of an atomic hydrogen sublattice. Studies of ~~the~~ magnetic ordering of metal atoms in hydrides partially clarified this question: because the magnetic field in matter suppresses superconductivity, the emergence of a magnetic order in hydrides could explain the absence of superconductivity in lanthanide polyhydrides.

short sentences preferred

Chemically, La, Ce, Pr, Nd, and, to a lesser extent, Eu are similar to each other and, under ordinary pressure, form cubic hydrides of different stoichiometry, close to XH_2 and XH_3 [216]. Increasing the pressure to 100-130 GPa leads to the formation of cubic and hexagonal polyhydrides $Im\text{-}3m\text{-}XH_6$, $F\text{-}43m\text{-}XH_9$, $P6_3/mmc\text{-}XH_9$, and $Fm\bar{3}m\text{-}XH_{10}$. For instance, in the Ce-H system, the formation of $P6_3/mmc\text{-}CeH_9$, $Fm\bar{3}m\text{-}CeH_{10}$ [28, 189], and also, perhaps, $Im\text{-}3m\text{-}CeH_6$ [189], was experimentally confirmed. In the Pr-H system, $P6_3/mmc\text{-}PrH_9$ and $F\text{-}43m\text{-}PrH_9$ ($V = 31$ Å^3/Pr at 110-113 GPa) were found [25]. In the Nd-H system, $P6_3/mmc\text{-}NdH_9$ and, probably, $Pm\text{-}3n\text{-}NdH_{6\text{-}x}$ were synthesized [24]. Finally, the Eu-H system was studied simultaneously and independently by two groups at

Jilin University. Both groups came to complementary conclusions using the same scheme of synthesis (ammonium borane and Eu metal): at pressures of about 90-170 GPa they obtained $P6_3/mmc$-EuH_9, Im-3m-EuH_6, Pm-3n-EuH_{6-x}, F-43m-EuH_9, and $P6_3/mmc$-EuH_6 [43, 217] (doubtful, interpretation ambiguous). Syntheses of higher samarium and gadolinium polyhydrides (F-43m-SmH_9 and GdH_x) are also known from private communications (group of T. Cui and X. Huang, Jilin university) [178], but these studies have not yet been published.

improve

There is particular interest in europium hydrides ~~is due~~ to not only due to ~~the fact that~~ europium ~~is~~ being an anomalous element with the lowest density and the highest chemical reactivity among the lanthanides, but also because of the Mossbauer isotope ^{151}Eu, which is present in a high concentration (50%) in the natural europium. This, in principle, makes it possible to study the magnetic structure of europium polyhydrides at moderate pressures using the resonant synchrotron radiation scattering (NRS). Such experiments have been successfully performed at the European synchrotron research facilities (ESRF) at the station ID18 using the iron isotope ^{57}Fe [218].

Thus, it was found that at high pressures the lanthanides form various cubic and hexagonal polyhydrides; in the Pr-H system, these polyhydrides are nonsuperconducting [25], whereas in the case of Nd and Eu polyhydrides, the temperature dependence of the electrical resistance contains features that can be attributed to magnetic transitions [24, 217].

Another feature of lanthanide polyhydrides is the need to take into account the effect of a correlated f-electron behavior in the valence shells of atoms. It has been found in the studies of lanthanum polyhydrides that the existing pseudopotentials for DFT calculations give a large discrepancy in the unit cell volume of LaH_{10} at high pressures, making it impossible to ascribe an exact chemical formula to this compound ($LaH_{10\pm1}$). In the case of praseodymium hydrides [25, 219], it has been immediately observed that the consideration of the spin-orbit interaction (SOC) leads to a significant change in the enthalpy of formation, thermodynamic convex hull, equation of state, and the phonon band structure [25]. The situation becomes even more complicated in the case of neodymium, where the correction for the spin-orbit interaction is insufficient, and to obtain the correct equation of state and consider the electronic correlations, it is necessary to introduce the Hubbard correction *U*-*J* [220, 221]. Nonzero values of magnetic moments on metal atoms also affect the enthalpy of Nd hydrides. As a result, a theoretical analysis of lanthanide hydrides must take into account (a) anharmonicity, (b) spin-orbit interaction (SOC), (c) ZPE and temperature effects, (d) magnetic ordering, and (e) the Hubbard *U*-*J* correction. All this makes the work with lanthanide polyhydrides very time-consuming and the determination of their H-content using the DFT methods very approximate.

Regarding calculations of the superconductivity parameters in lanthanide polyhydrides, as part of the study of $P6_3/mmc$-NdH_9, we developed a method to account for the spin-splitting energy using the UppSC code [222]. The result of this study is quite trivial. The coupling energy in the Cooper pairs is ~10-20 meV, whereas the typical energy separating bands with opposite electron spins in NdH_9 is ~1 eV [24]. Thus, superconductivity cannot practically compete with magnetism in neodymium and europium polyhydrides. In the Pr-H system, the situation is somewhat different. Even before the experimental discovery of cubic and hexagonal modifications of PrH_9, ab initio calculations of the superconducting properties [19, 36] gave contradictory results with T_C from 50 to 4 K. We repeated these calculations and found that their results significantly depend on the Pr pseudopotential used in Quantum ESPRESSO. In fact, almost any result for $T_C(PrH_9)$ can be obtained by changing the pseudopotential for Pr.

?

4.2 Europium superhydrides: theory and experiment

Following the standard scheme of investigation, to interpret the experimental data obtained, we conducted calculations using the USPEX code for the Eu-H system at pressures of 50-150 GPa (Figure 37). The variable composition and fixed composition functions were applied. As a structure-optimizer code we selected VASP, which makes it possible to quite simply introduce the spin-orbit interaction (SOC), magnetic ordering, and Hubbard *U*-*J* corrections.

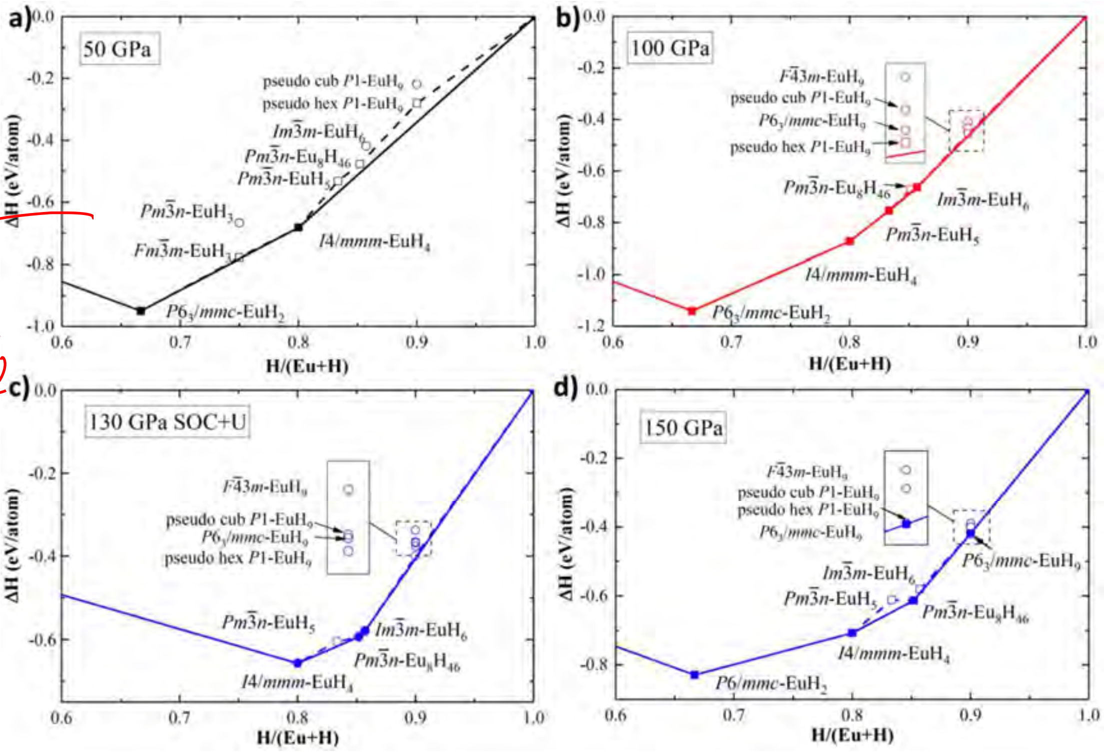


Figure 37. Calculated convex hulls of the Eu–H system at **(a)** 50 GPa, **(b)** 100 GPa, and **(d)** 150 GPa without SOC and *U-J* = 0, and **(c)** at 130 GPa with SOC and specific *U–J*.

Remind the reader, at least once in each chapter, what are hollow and filled symbols

The results of the computer search show that at low pressures around 50 GPa only EuH_4 formation is expected, whereas increasing the pressure to 100 GPa leads to stabilization of a large number of polyhydrides observed in the experiment: *Pm*-3*n*-EuH_5, *Pm*-3*n*-Eu_8H_{46}, and *Im*-3*m*-EuH_6. The disadvantage of this calculation is that the observed cubic and hexagonal EuH_9 phases are thermodynamically unstable even considering *U-J* and SOC. Taking into account the synthesis temperature (-*TS* contribution) also does not change the situation [43]. The use of small structure distortions by analogy with YH_9, pseudohexagonal and pseudocubic (slightly less stable) *P*1-Eu_4H_{36} (Figure 38), which have lower enthalpy of formation at pressures below 150 GPa and are dynamically stable, somewhat improves the situation.

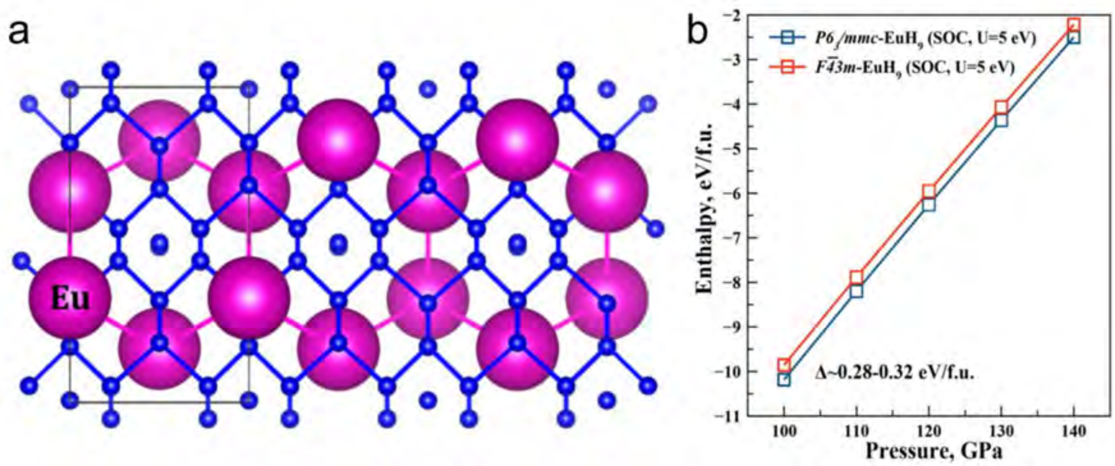
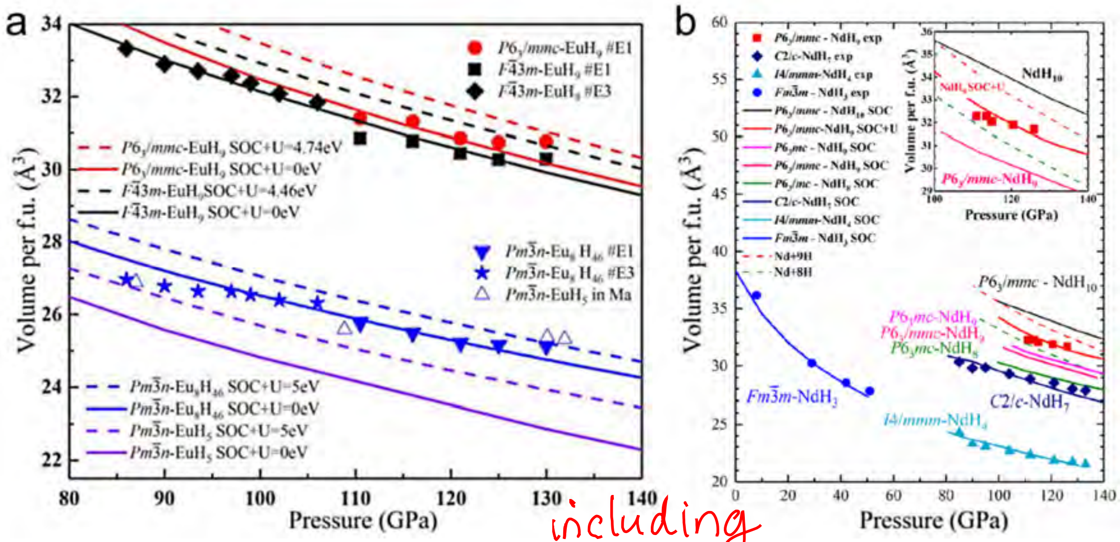


Figure 38. (a) Crystal structure of pseudohexagonal *P*1(hex)-EuH_9 (=Eu_4H_{36}) with the disordered hydrogen sublattice, visualized using VESTA software [223]. The hydrogen atoms are shown in blue. (b) Difference between the enthalpies of the cubic and hexagonal modifications of EuH_9.

Relatively new in this work is the use of the *Pm*-3*n*-Eu_8H_{46} phase constructed by analogy with many Zintl phases of a similar structure, such as K_4Ge_{23}, Rb_4Ge_{23}, and Ba_8Si_{46}, which are also sometimes called Weaire-Phelan phases [81]. This was the first experience for us to search the structure using the databases of inorganic compounds. Once a prototype of the desired composition having between 5.5 and 6 hydrogen atoms per Eu atom and the desired symmetry (*Pm*-3*n*) was found, we performed the replacement of the atoms of the parent structure and its relaxation to the desired pressure (~100 GPa). We found that constructed *Pm*-3*n*-Eu_8H_{46} satisfies the experimental equation of state much better than the alternative explanation via *Pm*-3*n*-EuH_5 (Figure 39) proposed in Ref. [217]. It is interesting to note a very large difference in the unit cell volume of both europium and neodymium polyhydrides calculated with and without the SOC and *U*-*J* corrections (Figure 39).



including

Figure 39. Equations of state, crystal structures, and magnetization of the synthesized Eu–H and Nd–H phases. (a) Pressure dependence of volumes of europium hydrides. The theoretical results considering SOC are shown by solid (U–J = 0 eV) and dash-dot ($U - J$ = 5 eV) lines. The experimental data for EuH_5 from [217] are shown by hollow squares. (b) The equation of state of the synthesized Nd−H phases; theoretical results include spin−orbit coupling and magnetism. Inset: The distinction between the $P6_3mc$-NdH_8, $P6_3/mmc$- and $P6_3mc$-NdH_9, and $P6_3$/mmc-NdH_{10} phases.

Pm-3n-Eu_8H_{46} is also thermodynamically more stable at pressures of 130-150 GPa than Pm-3n-EuH_5. Furthermore, using molecular dynamics methods with machine-learning potentials (MTP) of interatomic interaction in a supercell of 960 Eu and H atoms, we showed that Pm-3n-Eu_8H_{46} is dynamically stable at 300 K and 130 GPa for an interval of 40 picoseconds, which is equivalent to stability in the anharmonic approximation (see Supporting Information [43]). This was the first example where the calculation scheme with molecular dynamics and velocity autocorrelator was used to justify the dynamic stability of polyhydrides (EuH_9 and Eu_8H_{46}) in the anharmonic approximation at a high pressure and finite temperature (300 K). Subsequently, we have successfully used this calculation scheme in many other projects [118, 188]. The criterion of the dynamic stability within this approach is the preservation of the original structure of compounds when averaging the results of the dynamic simulation over a long time interval.

The study of the magnetic and transport properties of europium hydrides in our work was mainly theoretical. Polyhydrides of praseodymium [25], neodymium [24], and europium [217] have been studied experimentally in electrical DACs. No resistive transitions above 10 K were found. In some cases, a sharp drop in resistance was observed below 10 K, but we cannot state unequivocally whether this refers to the sample or to superconductivity in the electrodes (Mo, MoC_x). A retrospective analysis of the Debye temperature for resistivity measurements of praseodymium hydrides (Figure 40a) [25] using the Bloch-Grüneisen formula [63, 64] gives the following results: θ_D = 303 ± 5 K (145 GPa), θ_D = 278 ± 5 K (138 GPa), θ_D = 260 ± 5 K (145 GPa), which is not typical for polyhydrides. Therefore, the electrical resistance drop at 6-8 K observed in our experiments most likely does not relate to praseodymium polyhydrides.

A similar analysis for NdH_x sample (run #1, Figure 40, [24]) gives θ_D = 760 ± 10 K (110 GPa), which corresponds to a typical Debye temperature for polyhydrides. For EuH_x [217], such an analysis is not possible because of the nonmonotonic nature of the $R(T)$ dependence. In a recent work on ternary La-Nd-H hydrides [188], we have encountered a low-temperature anomaly of the electrical resistance at 6-8 K, which may also be relevant to the manifestation of both magnetic ordering and superconductivity in electrodes or impurities.

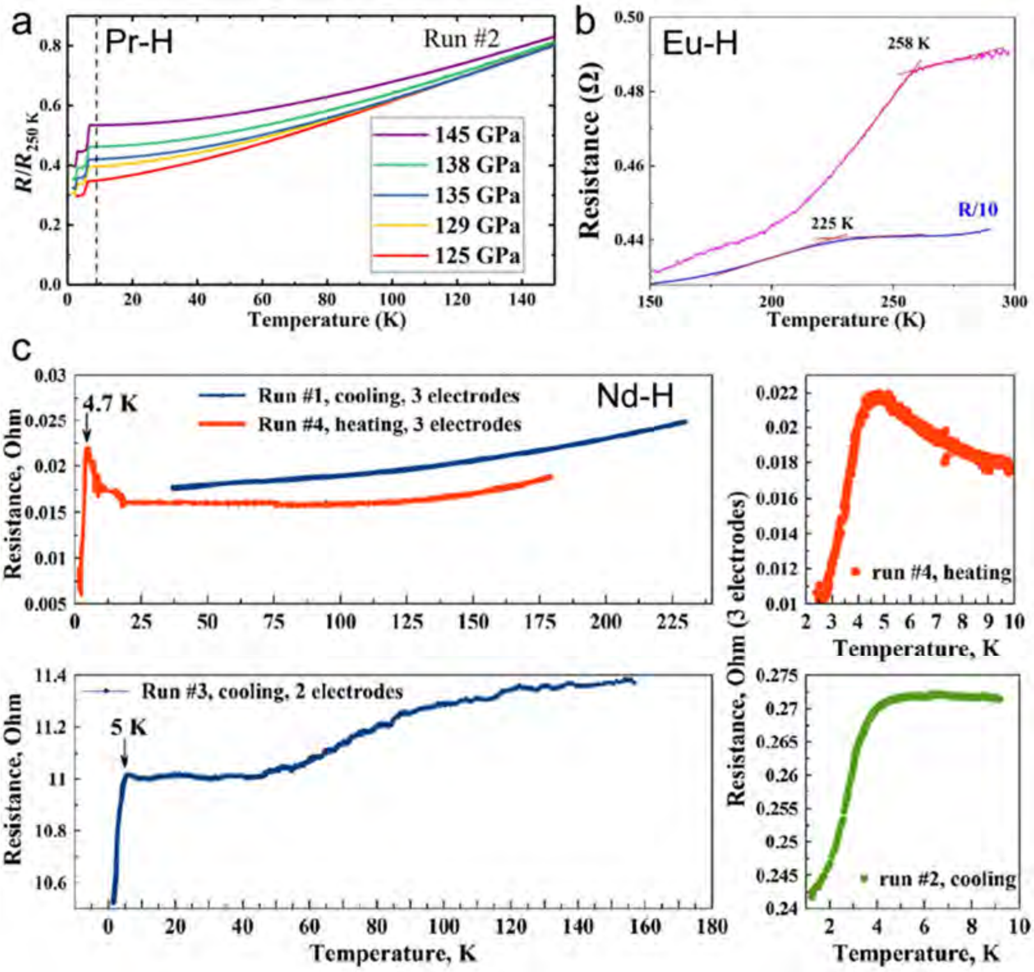


Figure 40. Temperature dependence of the electrical resistance R(T) for hydrides of different lanthanides: (a) praseodymium hydrides at 125-145 GPa, (b) europium hydrides at 140 GPa [217], and (c) neodymium hydrides at 110 GPa (runs 1-4).

At normal pressure, europium shows antiferromagnetic ordering below T_N = 90 K [224-227], accompanied by the tetragonal distortion of the cubic (*bcc*) lattice [228]. Measurements of the electrical resistivity and the position of the kink on the $R(T)$ curve indicate that when the pressure is increased to 15 GPa, T_N decreases to 80 K. At higher pressures, new features appear on the $R(T)$ around 140 K, persisting up to 42 GPa [229]. The X-ray magnetic circular dichroism (XMCD) measurements indicate that this feature corresponds to a ferromagnetic ordering and up to about 50 GPa europium remains magnetic [230].

The first step in our study of the magnetic properties was to establish the absolute value of the equilibrium magnetic moments on the metal atoms in polyhydrides as a function of pressure (Figure 41). The calculations show that the magnetic moment on the europium atoms is weakly dependent on the pressure and is about 6-7 μB (Bohr magneton). The comparison with the Nd-H system shows that for NdH_9, this dependence is more significant and increasing the pressure and density of the Nd atoms suppresses the magnetization of this polyhydride (Figure 41b). This is also evident from the density of states plot for different electron spin directions. For europium hydrides, the positions of the electron state density maxima for the different spins are at 7-8 eV, implying the emergence of a spontaneous magnetic order in the material.

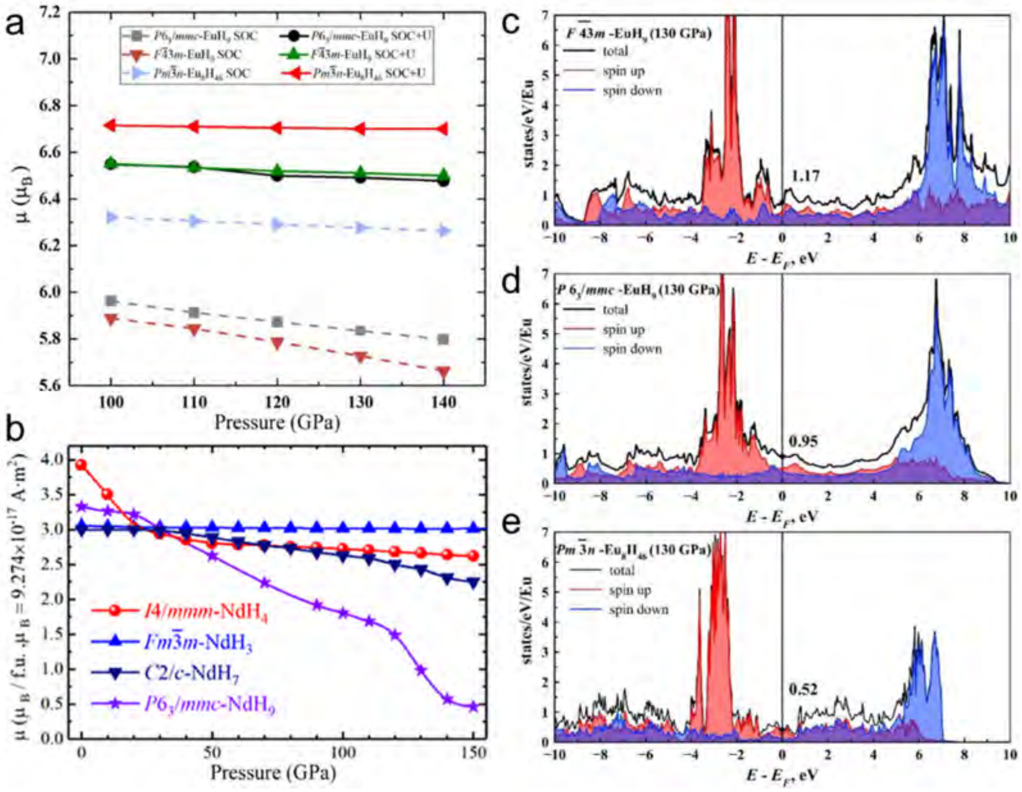


Figure 41. (a) Magnetic moments (μB per 1 Eu atom) of all synthesized Eu-H compounds with and without *U–J* and SOC. (b) Same for the Nd-H phases with *U-J* and SOC. (c–e) Electron density of states (DOS) of different europium hydrides at 130 GPa, with contributions of different spin orientations to the total DOS.

After establishing the absolute value of the magnetic moments, we considered various options of their direction distribution in supercells of europium polyhydrides up to 8 Eu atoms (hydrogen excluded). Analyzing the enthalpy of antiferromagnetic and ferromagnetic structures, we found that cubic EuH$_9$ is antiferromagnetic at temperatures below 24 K, whereas hexagonal EuH$_9$ and cubic Eu$_8$H$_{46}$ are ferromagnetic at temperatures below 137 and 336 K, respectively (Figure 42). Of course, the calculation was limited by the size of the supercell, and we did not consider the possibility of a complex (e.g., spiral [231]) magnetic ordering. All of the calculations performed are illustrative and estimative, because no experimental investigations of the magnetic order in polyhydrides at pressures of 100 GPa and higher are known at present time. Only recently the first experiments on the Mossbauer effect have been made for lower europium ^{151}EuH$_{2+x}$ hydrides at pressures up to 15 GPa [232]. Therefore, studies of the magnetic structure of polyhydrides, primarily europium and iron, are a matter of the future.

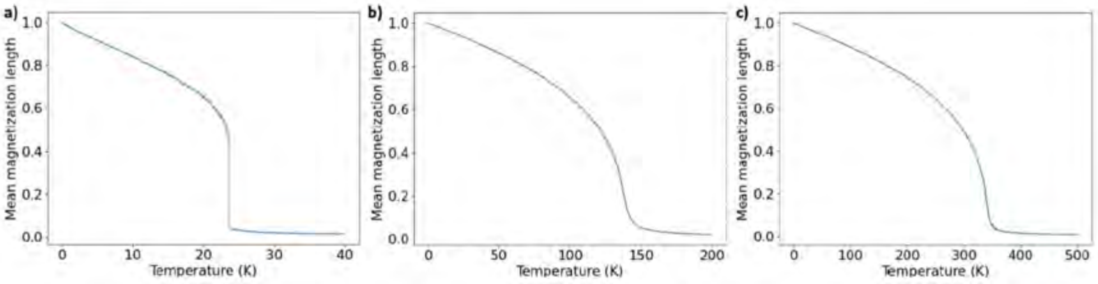


Figure 42. Normalized mean magnetization lengths with respect to temperature in (a) *F*$\bar{4}$3*m*-EuH$_9$, (b) *P*63*/mmc*-EuH$_9$, and (c) *Pm*$\bar{3}$*n*-Eu$_8$H$_{46}$ from the Monte Carlo simulations. For antiferromagnetic *F*$\bar{4}$3*m*-EuH9 the mean magnetization length of the spin-up channel is displayed.

In 2021, several theoretical papers have been published predicting high-temperature superconductivity in polyhydrides of heavy lanthanides, such as Yb and Lu. This refers primarily to *Im*-3*m*-LuH$_6$ and *Im*-3*m*-YbH$_6$ hexahydrides [233]. Because of the occupancy of the *f*-electron shell, the Lu atom should behave as an analog of Y, La, Ac, in other words, as a d^1-element, and form symmetric clathrate nonmagnetic polyhydrides LuH$_6$, LuH$_9$, and LuH$_{10}$ [197], with the critical temperature close to 270 K. Indeed, Lu itself is a superconductor with T_C growing as the pressure increases (Figure 45). In a recent experimental work, our colleagues from Jilin University registered the superconducting transition in $Fm\bar{3}m$-LuH_3 at a pressure of 120 GPa and temperature T_C = 12.4 K [234]. This, in principle, proves the possibility of superconductivity in other lutetium hydrides as well.

To test this hypothesis, we assembled a high-pressure diamond anvil cell loaded with Lu and ammonium borane at about 161 GPa (Figure 43). As a result of the first laser heating, the pressure decreased to 158 GPa. The examination of the temperature dependence of the electrical resistance (Figure 44) showed a smooth metallic $R(T)$ from 310 to 155 K without any indication of a superconducting transition, $R(310K)/R(155K)$ = 1.4, which is typical for polyhydrides. Interpolation using the Bloch-Grüneisen formula gives the Debye temperature θ_D = 1278 ± 5 K (158 GPa), which is common for polyhydrides at megabar pressures. Thus, the electrical measurements are in favor of the successful synthesis of lutetium polyhydrides.

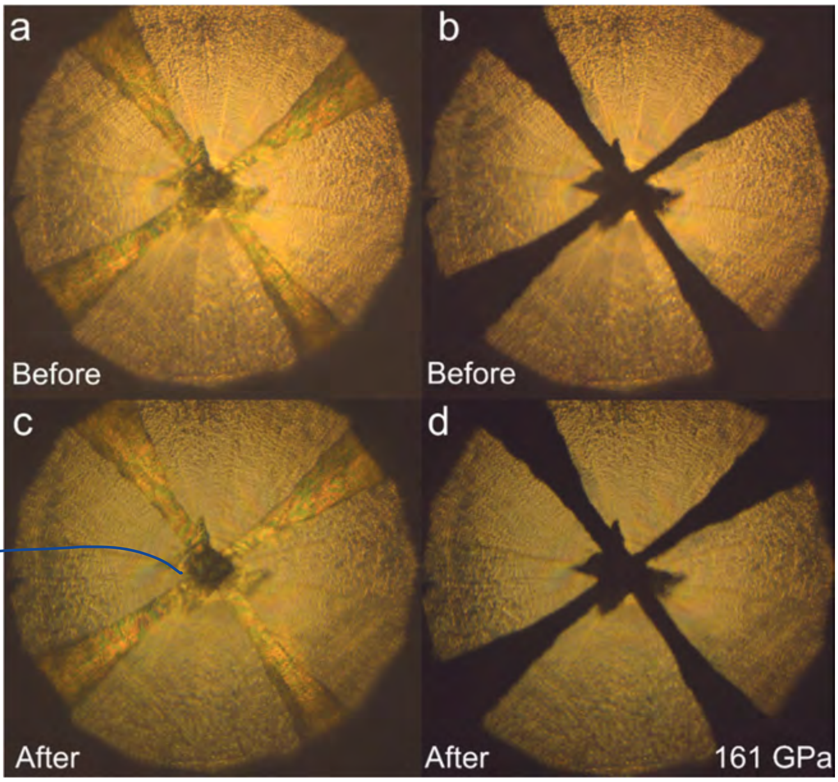


Figure 43. Photos of the Lu/AB sample (a, b) before and (c, d) after the laser heating at 161 GPa.

Gasket
insulated
CaF2 ?

The obtained data shows that superconductivity in lutetium hydrides is not observed at temperatures above 90 K, which contradicts the published theoretical predictions [197, 233]. In fact, back in the article on praseodymium hydrides (Supporting Information to [25]), we noticed that the results of calculations of the superconducting properties for PrH_x, giving T_C from 50 to ~0 K, depend significantly on the chosen pseudopotential for Pr. We believe that the same situation will be observed for other lanthanides because of impossibility to accurately factor in correlation interactions of *f*-electrons. This factor fundamentally limits the predictive ability of DFT calculations of the electron-phonon interactions for polyhydrides of lanthanides, including Lu. Also, a simple way to test LuH_{10} for high-temperature superconductivity is to synthesize a lanthanum-lutetium decahydride $(La,Lu)H_{10}$ with a small lutetium concentration of 5-15 atom %. If an appreciable suppression of superconductivity in LaH_{10} is found in this experiment, it would be a direct indication that $T_C(LuH_{10})$ is significantly lower than in theoretical predictions.

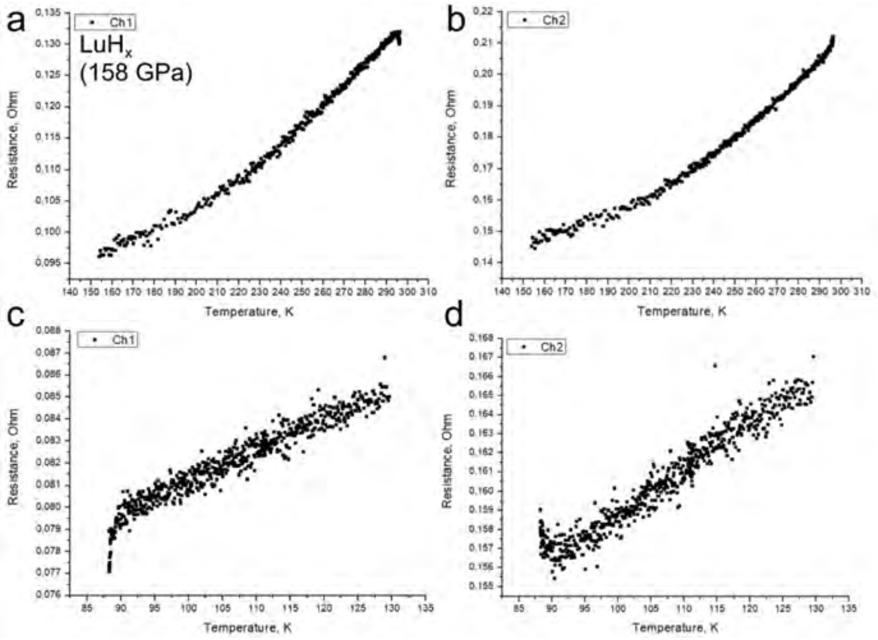


Figure 44. Temperature dependence of the electrical resistivity of the LuH_x sample synthesized at 158-161 GPa for 2 channels (ch1, ch2, cooling). In the interval from 155 to 130 K, there is a gap in the data because of an error of a recording device. A possible superconducting transition begins around 90 K.

4.3 Analogy of properties of polyhydrides and pure metals

In this section, we will describe an approach to the qualitative description of the properties of both magnetic and superconducting metal polyhydrides based on an analogy with the properties of hydride-forming metals. The physical density of matter itself is related to the unit cell volume and the metal-to-metal distance in polyhydrides. For most of the hydrogen-rich compounds studied, the contribution of hydrogen to the physical density is insignificant, but its presence in the unit cell significantly increases the volume and the metal-to-metal distance in the crystal structure. If we neglect the redistribution of the electron density and change in the valence state of metal atoms in hydrides, we can find certain parallels between the properties of pure metals at normal or low pressures and polyhydrides at megabar pressures. In particular, the hydrogen sublattice itself is nonmagnetic (see also [235]), which we verified by direct DFT calculations: even at a pressure of several TPa, structures with a magnetic moment on hydrogen atoms are much higher in energy than nonmagnetic structures. Therefore, when considering the magnetic properties of polyhydrides, we can neglect the “invisible” hydrogen sublattice, which only changes the distance between the metal atoms.

The density of praseodymium nonahydrides is 8.06 g/cm^3 at 110 GPa, whereas the density of the metal under ambient conditions is 6.77 g/cm^3, and even at a small pressure of 5-10 GPa the distances *d*(Pr-Pr) in pure Pr become similar to those in PrH_9 at 110 GPa. Considering that praseodymium remains paramagnetic up to the lowest temperatures, and the known anomalies in its electrical properties are associated only with phase transitions [236, 237], we do not expect the manifestation of magnetic ordering in praseodymium polyhydrides at megabar pressures.

The density of neodymium nonahydride NdH_9 is 7.93 g/cm^3, whereas that of Nd metal under ambient conditions is 7.0 g/cm^3. Therefore, it is expected that the magnetic ordering of pure neodymium at low temperatures can also be observed in neodymium polyhydrides at high pressures. Indeed, as the results of the rather old experimental work [238] show, under a pressure of up to 1.6 GPa the magnetic properties of neodymium are enhanced, the Neel temperature T_N and Curie temperature T_c increase. Hexagonal Nd sites show antiferromagnetic ordering, whereas cubic Nd sites show ferromagnetic ordering, which also corresponds to our calculations for $P6_3/mmc$-NdH_9 at 110-130 GPa.

The density of europium is 5.24 g/cm^3, that of europium nonahydrides is 8.65 g/cm^3 at 115 GPa. Increasing the pressure for metallic europium leads to an increase in the density, which reaches a value of $\rho(EuH_9)$ at about 10 GPa [239]. At these values of pressure and density, metallic europium (II) exhibits pronounced antiferromagnetic properties with $T_N \approx 85$ K [240]. Thus, for europium polyhydrides we can also expect the manifestation of pronounced magnetism in this range of physical densities.

Let us now consider superconducting polyhydrides. There is an idea that the maximum T_C in metal polyhydrides is reached approximately in the same density range as for pure hydride-forming metals. This idea is based on the fact that because of the large difference in the atomic masses of hydrogen and metal atoms, the vibrations (optical and acoustic phonons) of their sublattices practically do not interact, occupying separate regions in the phonon spectrum. This means that the Eliashberg function of metal polyhydrides can be represented as the sum of the acoustic and optical components coming from metal and hydrogen: $\alpha^2F = \alpha^2F_{\mathrm{metal}}\,(\omega < 10\ \mathrm{THz}) + \alpha^2F_{\mathrm{H}}\,(\mathrm{H}, \omega > 10\ \mathrm{THz})$. Moreover, the metallic sublattice provides a very significant contribution to the electron-phonon interaction coefficient λ, whereas the contribution of the hydrogen sublattice is the high Debye temperature and the logarithmically averaged phonon frequency $\omega_{\log}$. Both contributions are critical to achieve high-temperature superconductivity.

It is currently known that in superhydrides at megabar pressures, the contribution of metal and hydrogen to the total density of electron states at the Fermi level (DOS) is comparable. It is believed that the greater the contribution to the DOS from the hydrogen sublattice, the more promising this polyhydride is as a superconductor. Importantly, the introduction of hydrogen into the metal sublattice in many cases does not lead to any dramatic changes in the electronic band structure: the density of polyhydrides at megabar pressures and metal-metal distance, as we have seen, are very close to the density and $d_{\mathrm{Me\text{-}Me}}$ in pure metals. This, of course, does not apply to the alkali and alkaline earth elements, where the introduction of hydrogen is accompanied by a loss of metallic properties due to a very strong charge transfer. But for d^1-d^2 elements (Sc, Ti, Zr, Y, La, Hf, Th, U), the metal contribution to the DOS remains significant even after formation of a polyhydride. This allows us to hope for a correlation between the behavior of superconductivity in pure metals and superhydrides under pressure. An illustration of this idea is shown below (Figure 45). For example, lanthanum has one of the highest T_C at pressures up to 20 GPa. Li, Y, V, Sc, S, Ca, Lu, and Zr are also promising elements for superhydride synthesis. Indeed, it has been recently shown experimentally that H_3S [5], LaH_{10} [7], YH_6 [30, 31], CaH_6 [108, 143], and YH_9 [31] are high-T_C superconductors; Li_2MgH_{16} [32] and ScH_9 [19, 241-243] have been predicted to be so.

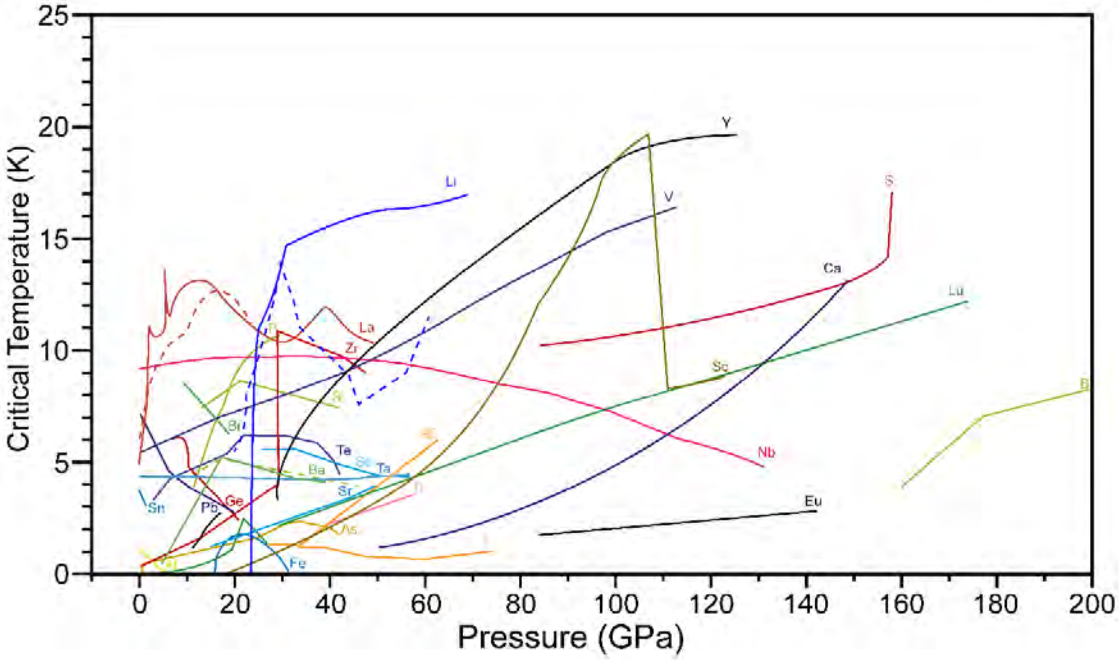


Figure 45. Pressure dependence of the critical temperature of superconductivity for various metals [244, 245].

It is known that superconductivity in metallic thorium disappears with increasing pressure (see Chapter 2). Formally, maximum T_C for pure Th is in the "negative pressure" region. Thorium density at 0 GPa is 11.78 g/cm^3, at the same time ThH_{10} at 125 GPa has a unit cell volume of 35 Å^3/f.u. and a density of 11.52 g/cm^3. As the pressure rises, the density of ThH_{10} will grow and, according to our DFT calculations, $T_C(ThH_{10})$ will decrease along with T_C of pure metal.

The density of La at ambient conditions is 6.16–6.18 g/cm^3, whereas that of LaH_{10} at 150 GPa is 6.97 g/cm^3, which corresponds to the position of the maximum T_C in pure La at 5-10 GPa [246]. Indeed, the physical density of lanthanum increases rapidly during compression and reaches 7 g/cm^3 just in this pressure range.

The density of YH_6 is 6.91 g/cm^3 at 165 GPa, which is significantly higher than that of yttrium at normal pressure – 4.47 g/cm^3. To achieve a similar density, yttrium must be compressed to about 65 GPa [247]. Indeed, as the pressure rises, T_C(Y) increases very rapidly and exceeds maximum T_C(La) at this pressure. As a rule, increasing the hydrogen content leads to decreasing the density. However, in the case of yttrium we need to increase the density. This leads to the need to use higher and higher pressures to stabilize higher yttrium polyhydrides and achieve high-temperature superconductivity in them. The maximum T_C for the metal is observed at 100-120 GPa. At this pressure, the density of metallic yttrium is 10.6 g/cm^3 [247, 248]. This density is very difficult to achieve in Y hydrides. Thus, we believe that in the Y-H system greater T_C can be achieved by increasing the pressure and physical density of the hydrogen-rich compounds.

4.4 Conclusions from the studies of lanthanide hydrides

1. At present, the magnetic structure of polyhydrides at megabar pressures has not been practically investigated in experiment. There are only several theoretical works, including those of the author, which lead to a conclusion that polyhydrides of most lanthanides are magnetic.

2. All lanthanide polyhydrides have similar structures at high pressures. Clathrate structures, such as F-43m-XH_9, $P6_3/mmc$-XH_9, $Fm\bar{3}m$-XH_{10}, Im-3m-XH_6, Pm-3n-X_8H_{46}, Pm-3n-XH_5, and $I4/mmm$-XH_4, predominate.

3. Calculations of the physical properties of lanthanide polyhydrides are extremely difficult because of the need to take into account strong correlations of f-electrons. The simultaneous consideration of the spin-orbit interaction, magnetism, the Hubbard U-J correction (which is individual for each phase and should be calculated separately by the linear response method), ZPE, and the entropy factor leads to a large amount of computations and low accuracy in predicting the stable structures of polyhydrides and their equations of state.

4. A supposed crossover of magnetism and superconductivity can be realized in lanthanide polyhydrides at low temperatures, where unexpected sharp drops in the electrical resistance are often observed.

5. Suppression of conventional BCS superconductivity in lanthanide hydrides is not due to magnetic ordering, which does not appear in all lanthanides, but caused by the scattering of Cooper pairs on magnetic atoms with spin flipping of one of the electrons and the destruction of the pair.

6. Despite the difficulty of theoretical calculations, polyhydrides of heavier lanthanides represent an extremely tempting target for experimental research, because almost all of these metals form higher hydrides at moderate pressures of about 100-150 GPa.

(1) 11 July 22

(2) 14 July 22

Chapter 5. Lanthanum-yttrium ternary polyhydrides. Synthesis and properties.

5.1 Studies of ternary polyhydrides

This chapter is based on the studies of the structure and superconductivity of the La-Y-H [118], La-Nd-H [188], and La-Ce-H [189, 198] ternary hydride systems.

Immediately after the discovery of outstanding superconducting properties of binary polyhydrides of sulfur, lanthanum, and yttrium, the desire to improve their superconducting properties by doping arose. The simplest approach was based on selecting such a dopant that would increase the density of electronic states in the vicinity of the Fermi level, which should proportionally increase the electron-phonon interaction strength (λ) without changing any other properties. This idea owes its origin to the considerable experience gained with unconventional superconductivity in Fe-containing pnictides and cuprates, for which the degree and type of doping is one of the most important characteristics [249, 250].

A large number of additives have been proposed for LaH_{10} [251], including Al and Si. Phosphorus has been suggested for doping of H_3S [57, 252]. After the resonant publication by E. Snider et al. on room-temperature superconductivity in the C-S-H system [37], several attempts have been made to explain such high T_C through the idea of doping H_3S with carbon. It would have to lead to a shift of the van Hove singularity, present in the theoretically calculated H_3S band structure, exactly to the Fermi level [253]. Subsequently, more accurate calculations have completely disproved the possibility of raising the critical temperature in H_3S by carbon doping [254-258].

topical?

Experimental observations very soon have changed the concept of doping of known superhydrides. It has been found that in hydrides of the most interesting ternary system La-Y-H, no increase in the critical temperature was observed despite the presence of yttrium in the structure of the room-temperature superconductor YH_{10}. Similarly, the introduction of aluminum and carbon in amounts of 3-5 atom % was found to have very little effect on the superconducting properties of LaH_{10} [138]. However, the introduction of magnetic atoms, such as Ce and Nd, leads to significant suppression of superconductivity in ternary

unclear? Is YH_{10} a room temperature superconductor ??

hydrides [188, 189, 198]: in the case of Nd, T_C((La,Nd)H_{10}) decreases by 10-11 K for each atomic percentage of Nd. This is fully consistent with Anderson's theorem [201] and Gorkov's theory of Cooper pair scattering on isotropic and anisotropic centers [69]. As early as 1959, it had been shown that doping cannot in principle increase the critical superconductivity temperature within the framework of the classical Bardin-Cooper-Schrieffer (BCS) theory, although impurities may significantly increase the upper critical magnetic field (see also Appendix, "Details of the upper critical magnetic field calculations"). Thus, the current experimental results confirm that polyhydrides are conventional BCS superconductors and their critical temperature cannot be increased by doping.

In parallel with the doping concept, researchers developed the theoretical approach to true ternary polyhydrides with an ordered arrangement of atoms of all types. In this case, the unit cell of compounds appears quite compact and accessible for ab initio calculations. Many such calculations have been made and led to encouraging results, for instance $CaYH_{12}$ [34], $MgCaH_{12}$ [35], Li_2MgH_{16} [32], and $ScYH_6$ [259]. Many of these ternary compounds have been predicted to have much higher critical temperatures than the corresponding binary hydrides. However, experiments made significant corrections. It has been found that the synthesis from alloys (A,B) of the corresponding metals always yields not true ternary hydrides but solid solutions with a disordered arrangement of A and B atoms in the metal hydride sublattice [118, 188, 189, 198]. In other words, we return to the case of doping of polyhydrides. Calculations of the migration enthalpy (~1-10 μeV/atom) of atom A to the position of atom B (Supporting Information to [188]) show that metal atoms can easily migrate along the metal sublattice even at room temperature. Thus, in most cases true ternary polyhydrides simply do not form, giving way to solid solutions of the (A,B)H_x type, which are very difficult to calculate using ab initio methods because of the large size of the model supercells.

But there is still light at the end of the tunnel. The introduction of impurities can lead to several interesting effects in superhydrides. First of all, an impurity can destabilize one of the crystal modifications and favor the formation of another one. For example, it is likely that in the ternary system (Ce,La)H_9, the addition of cerium stabilizes the hexagonal modification of nonahydride LaH_9, whereas for pure lanthanum, the main product under similar conditions will be cubic LaH_{10}. Second, the large difference in the properties and atomic radii of the metals A and B makes the formation of the A-B solid solutions impossible, and instead true ternary polyhydrides are formed. We observed this in the Ca-Y-H system (Figures 54-56) at 177-119 GPa. Another approach is to use lower hydrides or intermetallides with ordered A and B sublattices as starting compounds. Then, if the synthesis proceeds without too much heating, hydrogen will fill the voids in the metal sublattices without mixing them, and we will come to true ternary polyhydrides. Impurities increase the resistance of hydrides in the normal state, widening the superconducting transition to several tens of degrees, but also increase the upper critical magnetic field.

According to the Ginzburg-Landau-Abrikosov-Gorkov (GLAG) theory [203], the upper critical magnetic field for dirty superconductors is related to the normal resistance:

$$-\left.\frac{dH_{C2}}{dT}\right|_{T_C} = 3565.1\cdot\gamma\cdot\rho(T_C), \qquad (2)$$

Style

where dH_{c2}/dT is in T/K, the Sommerfeld parameter γ is in J/m^3K^2, the resistivity at the transition point $\rho(T_c)$ is in $\Omega\times m$ (see also [260]). Using the definition

$$\gamma = 1/3\,\pi^2 k_B^2(1+\lambda)\times(N_F/V_{cell}), \qquad (3)$$

where N_F – is the total density of electronic states per unit cell (mostly, per metal atom) in states/eV/f.u., we can write

$$-\left.\frac{dH_{C2}}{dT}\right|_{T_C} = \frac{1.4\cdot10^7\cdot(1+\lambda)\cdot\rho(T_C)\cdot N_F}{V_{cell}}, \qquad (4)$$

where V_{cell} – is the unit cell volume in Å^3. Then, within the WHH model, we obtain the upper critical field in Tesla

$$H_{C2}^{WHH}(0) = T_C\frac{0.97\cdot10^7\cdot(1+\lambda)\cdot\rho(T_C)\cdot N_F}{V_{cell}}, \qquad (5)$$

or, expressing in terms of sample resistance,

$$H_{C2}^{WHH}(0) = T_C\frac{0.97\cdot10^7\cdot(1+\lambda)\cdot R(T_C)\cdot h\cdot N_F}{V_{cell}}. \qquad (6)$$

In this case, the thickness of the sample (h) is most correctly calculated through the resistance drop at a certain temperature interval h = [R(300) – R(T_C)] / [$\rho_{EPW}(300)$ -

from calculation

$\rho_{EPW}(T_C)$], because EPW only considers phonons as a scattering factor. Thus, by introducing more impurities into a sample and increasing its normal resistivity we can significantly increase the upper critical field of a polyhydride (see also Appendix, "Details of the upper critical magnetic field calculations"). From these formulas it also becomes clear why YH_6 has such a high $\mu_0 H_{C2}$: One factor in this GLAG-type model is the unit cell volume, which is significantly lower for YH_6 than for YH_9 or LaH_{10}, at a comparable critical temperature.

In conclusion, a few words about the difficulty of preparing precursors for the synthesis of ternary polyhydrides. For metals with similar properties (Sc-Y, La-Y, La-Ce, etc.), the most convenient precursors are the corresponding alloys. However, the hydrides synthesized from them usually belong to the class of solid solutions. The preparation of alloys becomes extremely difficult in the case of large differences in the melting temperatures and volatility for the two metals to be alloyed. Thus, the preparation of promising alloys of La and Y with magnesium, calcium, and strontium is hampered by the extremely high volatility of these metals at high temperatures, and their high chemical reactivity. For example, for the synthesis of ternary Mg-Y and Ca-Y polyhydrides, it is much more convenient to use mechanochemical process of grinding MgH_2, CaH_2, and YH_3 in a hydrogen atmosphere, followed by loading the resulting product in a high-pressure diamond anvil cell.

5.2 Synthesis of lanthanum- yttrium polyhydrides

The theoretical analysis of the La-Y-H system was performed using the USPEX code [9-12] at a pressure of 200 GPa and temperatures from 0 to 2000 K (Figure 46). Despite the fact that we considered only ordered ternary hydrides, thermodynamic calculations give a good reference point for the region of stability of $(La,Y)H_x$ solid solutions.

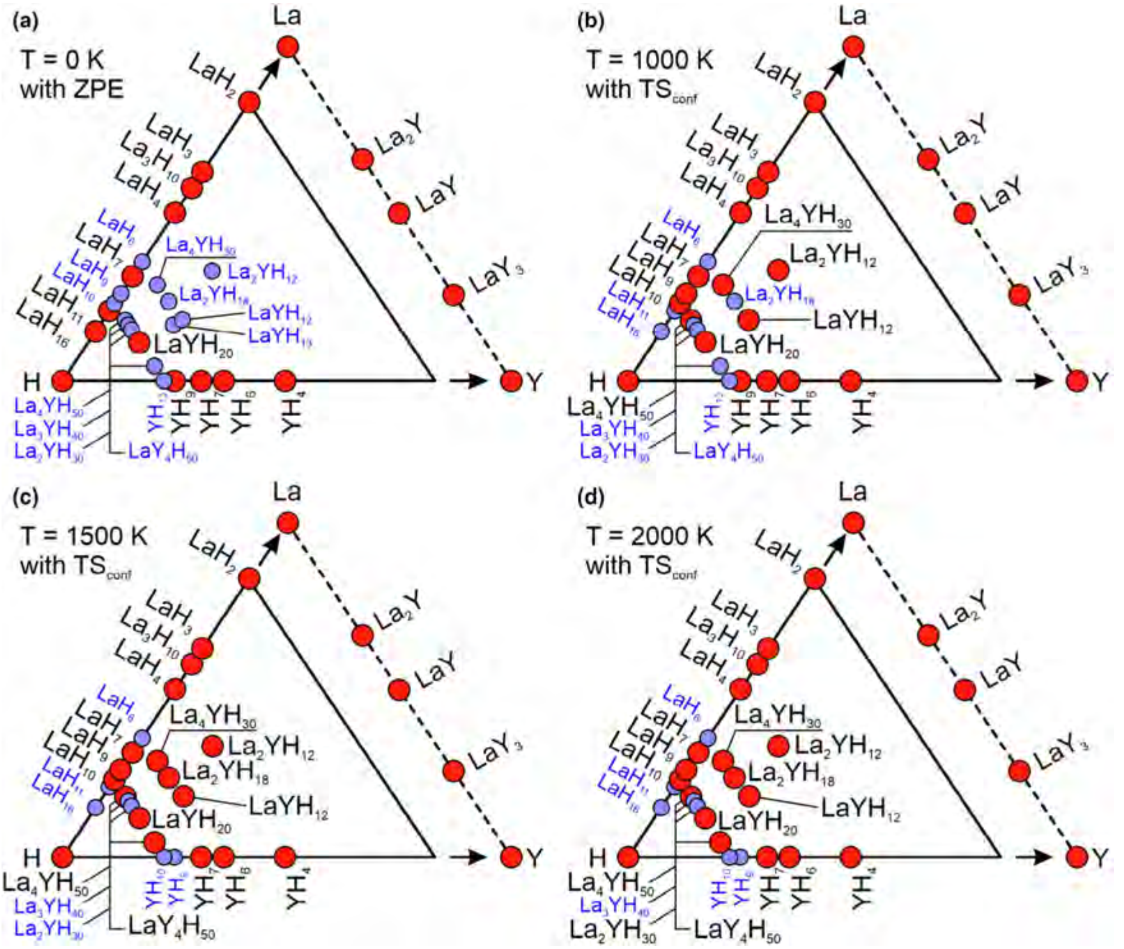


Figure 46. Ternary convex hulls of the La–Y–H system at a pressure of 200 GPa and temperatures of (a) 0 K, (b) 1000 K, (c) 1500 K, and (d) 2000 K, calculated with the contribution of the configurational entropy TS_{conf} and the zero-point energy (ZPE) under the assumption of the crystalline state of all phases. The invisible Z axis, perpendicular to the plane of the figure, corresponds to the enthalpy of formation. Stable and metastable phases are shown in red and blue, respectively.

Calculations show that at a low temperature (0 K), there is only one stable ternary polyhydride: the high-T_C superconductor R-3m-$LaYH_{20}$ [118]. At higher temperatures (1000 K), the set of stable ternary polyhydrides expands significantly: $LaYH_{12}$ and La_4YH_{30} hexahydrides, La_2YH_{12} tetrahydride, new La_4YH_{50} and Y_4LaH_{50} decahydrides form. The appearance of more and more of ternary hydrides indicates that laser heating promotes the formation of ternary compounds with ordered and disordered (solid solutions) structures. It should be noted that all calculations were made under the assumption of the crystalline state of all phases. However, melting of the hydrogen sublattice at 200 GPa is a very likely scenario at temperatures around 1000-1500 K [261, 262]. In ternary and quaternary hydrides with a large number of defects and impurities, the melting of the hydrogen sublattice can occur even earlier. In such a case, the thermodynamic calculations performed above become incorrect because the hydrogen atoms no longer have definite positions and the enthalpy cannot be calculated in the static approximation.

Here we would like to make a small digression and comment on the recent work of A.D. Grockowiak et al. [208], where the authors claim to have found superconductivity at 550 K in doped LaH_{10}. Molecular dynamics simulations with machine-learning potentials for La and H atoms at 150 and 200 GPa (NVT, 20-40 ps) show that complete melting of the lanthanum sublattice requires very high temperatures above 2000-2500 K (Figure 47), whereas the hydrogen sublattice melts completely already at 1500 K. However, even earlier, around 1000 K, the hydrogen atoms begin to migrate to neighboring positions and their diffusion capacity increases significantly. Impurities (B, N, C) in the LaH_{10} structure and disorder will lower the melting temperature even further. At 150 GPa, the melting of the hydrogen sublattice occurs already at 800 K. It is known that molecular modeling overestimates the melting temperature because of the limitation of modeling time by tens and hundreds of picoseconds [263].

these are not useful if the labelling is not readable ?

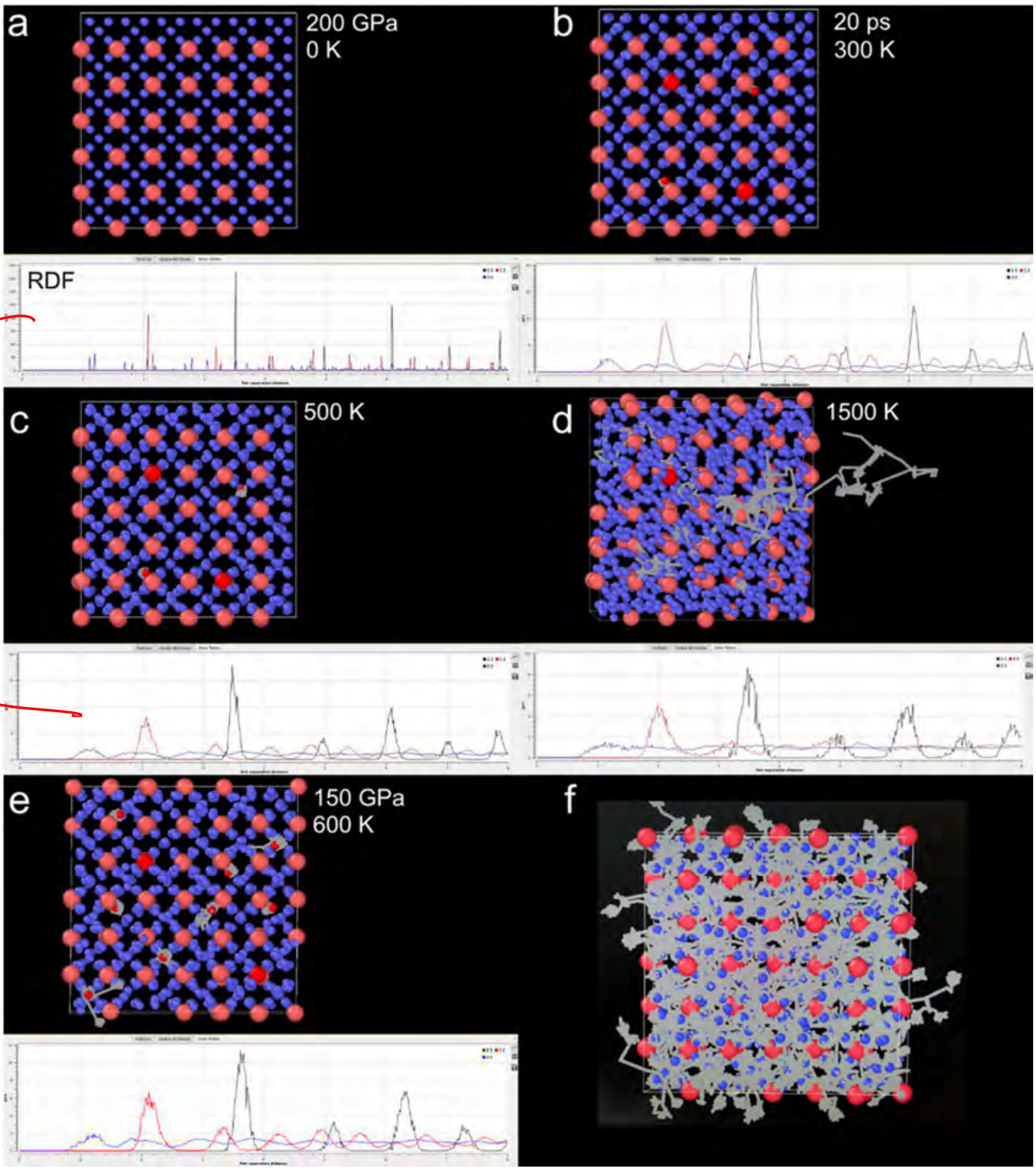


Figure 47. Molecular modeling of hydrogen behavior in the structure of LaH_{10} at (a-d) 200 and (e-f) 150 GPa and temperatures (a-d) from 300 to 1500 K and (e-f) 600 K. Simulations were performed using machine-learning potentials (MTP) of the interatomic interaction for La and H for 20 ps in the group of Dr. I. Kruglov (VNIIA, Moscow). The figure shows the averaged structures, hydrogen trajectories, and radial distribution functions (RDF) for the La-La, La-H, and H-H bonds.

Melting or amorphization (formation of hydrogen glass) of the hydrogen sublattice will lead to a sharp increase in the electrical resistance of the samples, which will look similar to a superconducting transition [264]. Thus, we believe that the abovementioned study of the LaH_{10} sample [208] represents the first detection of the hydrogen sublattice melting in superhydrides, which should be considered when doing thermodynamic calculations.

We also carried out calculations of the stable phases of the La-Y-H system with fixed compositions (fixcomp mode, Figure 48). We decided to search for stable phases of the $LaYH_{16}$ and $LaYH_{20}$ compositions, which are the formal combinations of well-known high-T_C binary compounds LaH_{10} + YH_6 and LaH_{10} + YH_{10}, respectively. Stable crystal structures were searched at a pressure of 200 GPa as it was predicted by our neural network. Even such a simple approach yielded two thermodynamically stable compounds with the ratio La:Y = 1:1, namely *P*4/*mmm*-$LaYH_{16}$ and *Amm*2-$LaYH_{20}$. $LaYH_{16}$ structure has a tetragonal unit cell, where each La and Y atom is surrounded by a cage of 32 hydrogen atoms (Figure 48B). $LaYH_{20}$ has an orthorhombic unit cell consisting of one La and one Y atoms with nine symmetrically inequivalent hydrogen atoms (Figure 48C). The calculations of the electron-phonon coupling in *P*4/*mmm*-$LaYH_{16}$ at 200 GPa indicate that this ternary hydride is a potential high-T_C superconductor (Figure 48A) with $\lambda = 2.31$ and $T_C = 208$ K ($\mu^* = 0.1$).

Another stable compound was predicted to have the LaY_2H_{22} composition. Investigation of the ratio La:Y = 1:2 revealed the possibility of existence of tetragonal *I*4/*mmm*-LaY_2H_{22} at 200 GPa. This structure has each La atom surrounded by an H_{32} cage, and each Y atom — by an H_{24} cage (Figure 48E). The compound has very high parameters of electron-phonon coupling (Figure 48D), with $\lambda = 2.6$ and $T_C = 243$ K ($\mu^* = 0.1$).

why capitals? style?

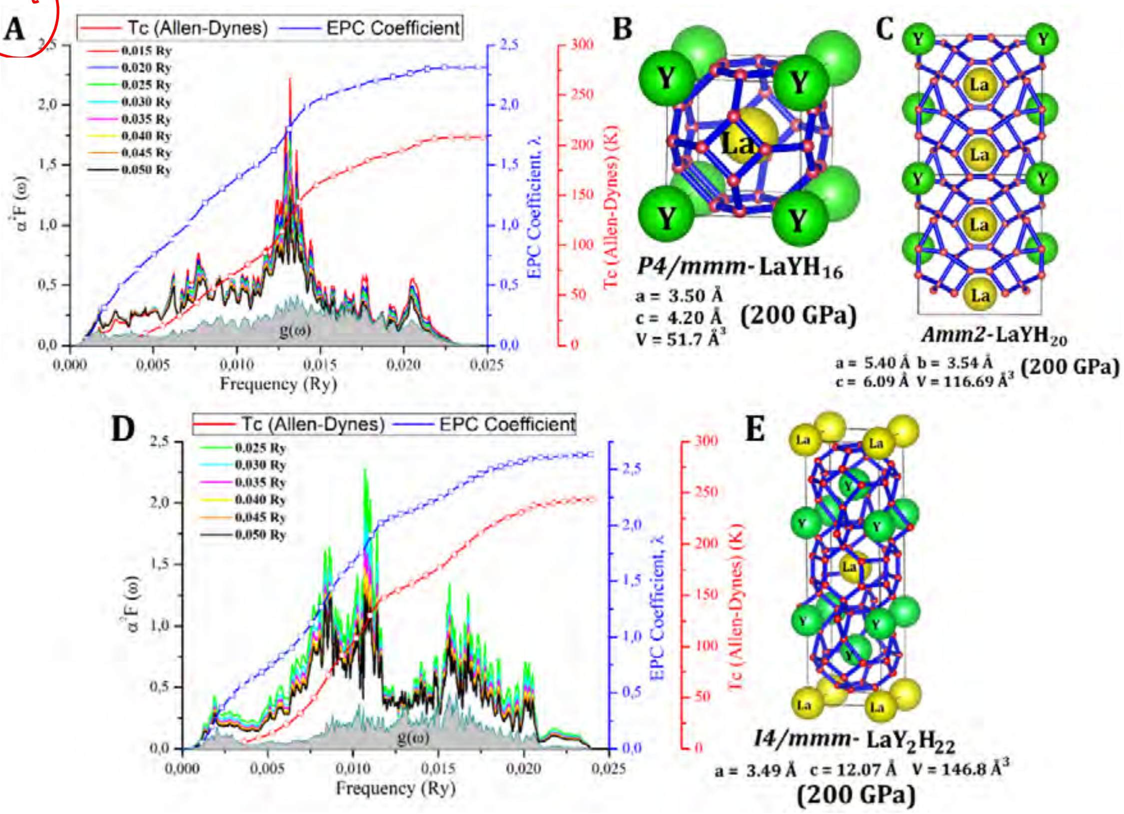


Figure 48. A) Eliashberg function α^2F of *P4/mmm*-$LaYH_{16}$ for different smearing values ($\sigma = 0.015$-0.05 Ry) calculated using Quantum ESPRESSO at 200 GPa. The phonon density of states is shown in gray; B) crystal structure and unit cell parameters of *P4/mmm*-$LaYH_{16}$ at 200 GPa; C) crystal structure of 1×1×2 supercell of *Amm*2-$LaYH_{20}$ superhydride at 200 GPa; D) Eliashberg function α^2F of *I4/mmm*-LaY_2H_{22} for different smearing values ($\sigma = 0.025$-0.05 Ry); E) crystal structure and unit cell parameters of *I4/mmm*-LaY_2H_{22} at 200 GPa. The atoms of lanthanum, yttrium and hydrogen are shown in yellow, green, and red, respectively.

Experimental synthesis of lanthanum-yttrium hydrides was performed using La-Y alloys prepared by different methods (alloying in a crucible and long annealing at 1000 ºC, as well as synthesis by arc melting), with ammonium borane used as a hydrogen source. It has been shown that La-Y alloys at ambient pressure have hexagonal *dhcp* and *hcp* structures whose unit cell volume increases along with the lanthanum content [118]. Despite the hexagonal structure of the initial alloy, the main product of the reaction with hydrogen under pressure are cubic hydrides (La,Y)H_{10} and (La,Y)H_6 (Figures 49, 50). No superstructural diffraction peaks were detected. Therefore, the obtained hydrides should have a metal sublattice of the La-Y solid solution type, existing in a wide concentration range of both components (from 20 to 75 atom % of yttrium).

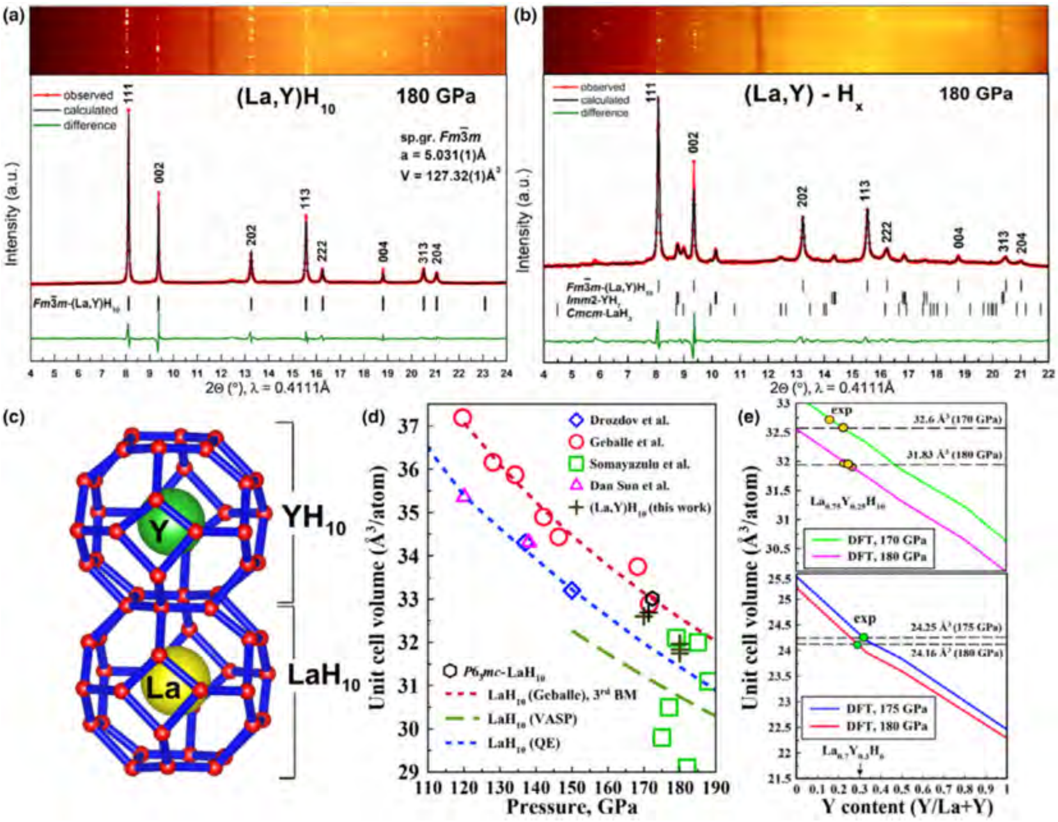


Figure 49. X-ray diffraction of La-Y hydrides. Experimental diffraction patterns and Le Bail refinements of the crystal unit cell parameters of (a) $Fm\bar{3}m$-(La,Y)H_{10} (DAC SL1) and (b) $Imm2$-YH_7 and $Cmcm$-LaH_3 (DAC M1). The experimental data, fit, and residues are shown in red, black, and green, respectively. (c) Fragment of crystal structure of (La,Y)H_{10} where Y and La are neighbors (for illustrative purposes). (d) Pressure–unit cell volume diagram for fcc LaH_{10}: circles, squares, rhombuses, triangles, and crosses show the experimental data, lines depict the theoretical calculations. (e) Estimates of the Y content in (La,Y)H_{10} and (La,Y)H_6 obtained using the experimental unit cell volumes.

In a series of other experiments with the $L_{0.66}Y_{0.33}$ alloy, another cubic hexahydride (La,Y)H_6 (Figure 50), whose structure is similar to YH_6, was obtained [30]. In addition to (La,Y)H_6, a lower tetrahydride (La,Y)H_4 was found in another region of the sample in the same run, indicating a probable lack of hydrogen in this DAC. Because the Y atom occupies a smaller volume in the space than La, the cell volume of the (La,Y)H$_x$ hydrides is between LaH$_x$ and YH$_x$ for all synthesized phases (Figure 50e). The volume of the (La,Y)H$_6$ phase is very close to that of *Im*-3*m*-LaH$_6$, which cannot be obtained by direct synthesis from lanthanum and hydrogen, but a small addition of yttrium helps to stabilize this compound.

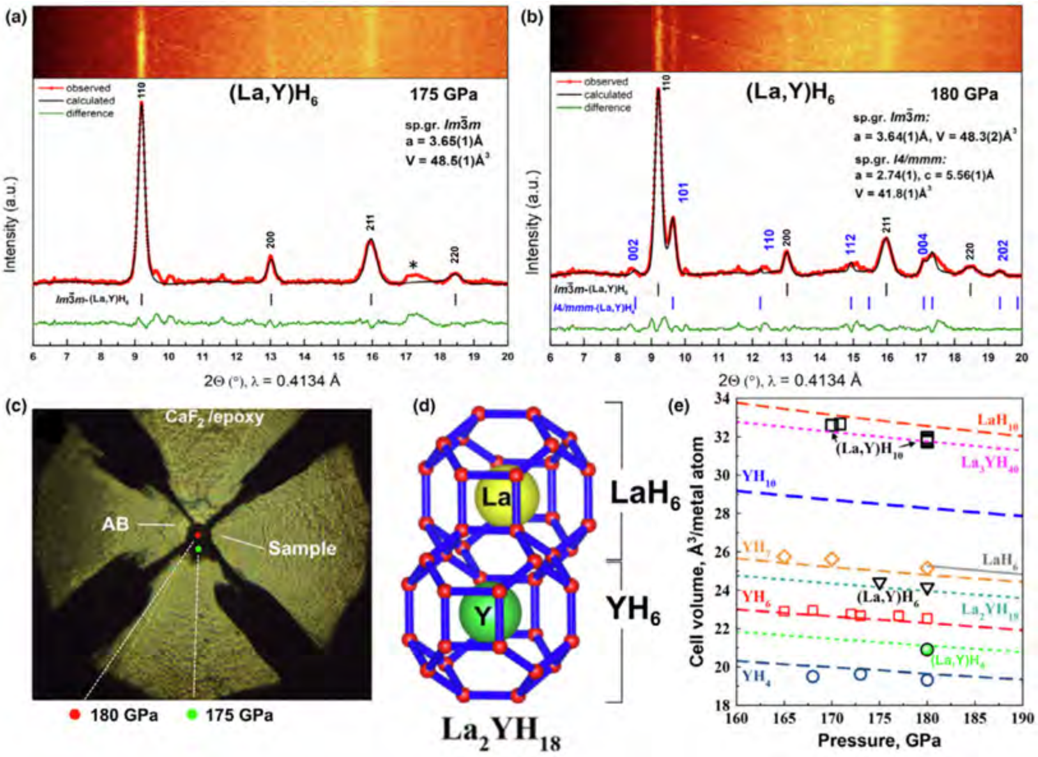
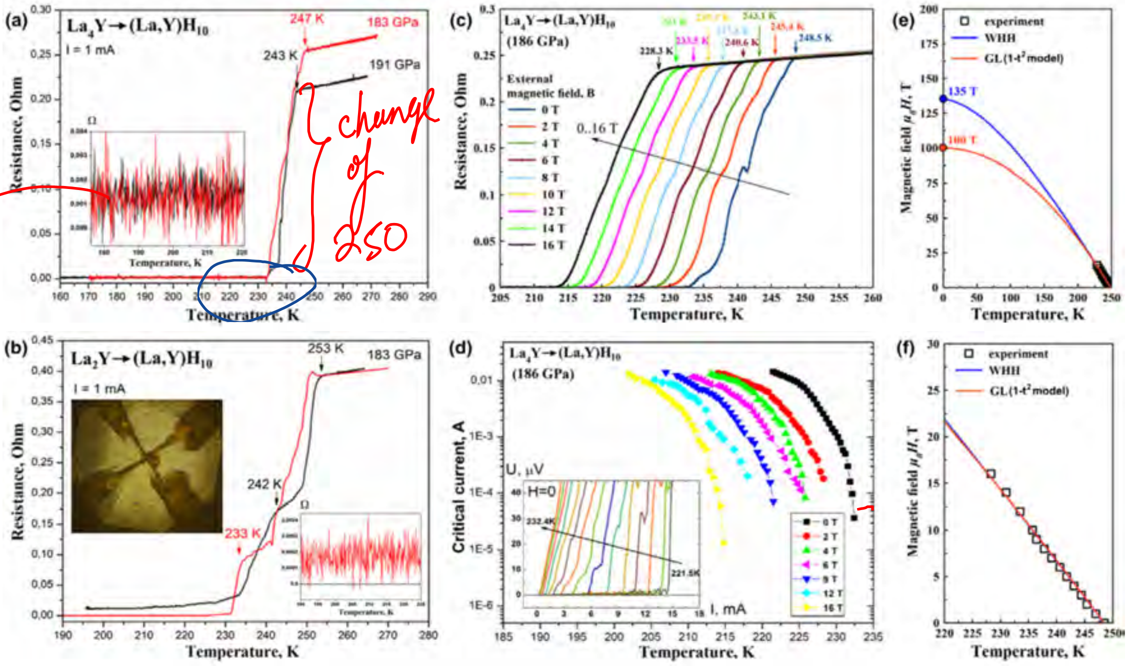


Figure 50. X-ray diffraction study of the La–Y hydrides in DAC M2_S. (a, b) Experimental diffraction patterns and the Le Bail refinements of the cell parameters of *Im*-3*m*-(La,Y)H$_6$ and tetragonal *I*4/*mmm*-(La,Y)H$_4$ at 175 and 180 GPa. The experimental data, fit, and residues are shown in red, black, and green, respectively. (c) Optical microscopy of the loaded DAC: sample, NH$_3$BH$_3$ medium, and four Ta/Au electrodes. (d) Fragment of the crystal structure of (La,Y)H$_6$ where Y and La are neighbors (for illustrative purposes). (e) Pressure–unit cell volume diagram of the studied La–Y–H phases. In the original paper [118], there is a mistake in the designation of the reflective planes of *Im*-3*m*-(La,Y)H$_6$ (panels a, b) pointed out by Prof. A. Abakumov (Skoltech). The mistake has been corrected in this thesis.

All synthesized (La,Y)H_x phases show superconducting properties only slightly better or worse than LaH_{10}. One exception is (La,Y)H_6, whose critical temperature is 237 ± 5 K, noticeably higher than T_C(YH_6). This is due to the fact that the lanthanum atoms in (La,Y)H_6 occupy an inherently unstable *Im*-3*m* structure in its pure form. A distinctive feature of superconductivity in ternary polyhydrides is a very broad superconducting transition ΔT_C = 15-20 K, which limits the use of these compounds in electronic devices because of the insufficient steepness of the current-voltage characteristic. This disadvantage is common to all ternary polyhydrides because of the increased concentration of defects and fluctuations in the concentration of the constituent elements. In other respects, La-Y hydrides exhibit practically the same properties as binary polyhydrides.

This
Is NOT
ZERO!
1mΩ



change of 250

Figure 51. Superconducting transitions in $Fm\bar{3}m$-(La,Y)H_{10}: (a) Temperature dependence of the electrical resistance for the sample obtained from La_4Y. Inset: residual resistance after cooling below T_C. (b) Temperature dependence of the resistance for the sample obtained from La_2Y. Insets: residual resistance after cooling below T_C and a photo of the DAC culet with electrodes. (c) Dependence of the electrical resistance of (La,Y)H_{10} on the external magnetic field (0–16 T) at 186 GPa and 0.1 mA current. The critical temperatures were determined at the onset of the resistance drop. (d) Dependence of the critical current on the temperature and external magnetic field (0–16 T). The critical currents were measured near T_C. Inset: current–voltage characteristic near a superconducting transition.

(e) Extrapolation of the upper critical magnetic field using the Werthamer–Helfand–Hohenberg theory [202] (WHH) and Ginzburg–Landau theory (GL) [203]. (f) Dependence of the critical temperature T_C on the applied magnetic field.

We will analyze the superconducting properties of $(La,Y)H_{10}$ using the previously described algorithm with some simple additions. This algorithm will be used later to collect statistical data and to compare different hydrides with each other.

1e. Analysis of R(300)/R(T_C)

$(La,Y)H_{10}$: R(300)/R(T_C) ~ 1.05-1.08, typical for polyhydrides, the resistance of the sample is almost entirely due to structural defects and impurities.

2e. Analysis of R(T) in terms of the Bloch-Gruneisen formula [63, 64].

$(La,Y)H_{10}$: $\theta_D = 1022 \pm 5$ K for $La_{0.8}Y_{0.2}H_{10}$, 182-185 GPa.

3e. Estimation of the sample thickness and resistivity with calculations in EPW [131-134].

$(La,Y)H_{10}$: calculations in EPW were not carried out, however, the thickness of the sample, h ~ 1.2-2.4 μm, was investigated using optical methods (Figure 52, interference of light between diamond anvils). Given this sample thickness, we can make an estimate for the resistivity before and after the superconducting transition: ρ_n = 48-96 μΩ·cm and ρ_{SC} = 7.2-21.6 $\times 10^{-4}$ μΩ·cm (averaged). In other words, the resistivity at the superconducting transition changes by a factor of about 70,000.

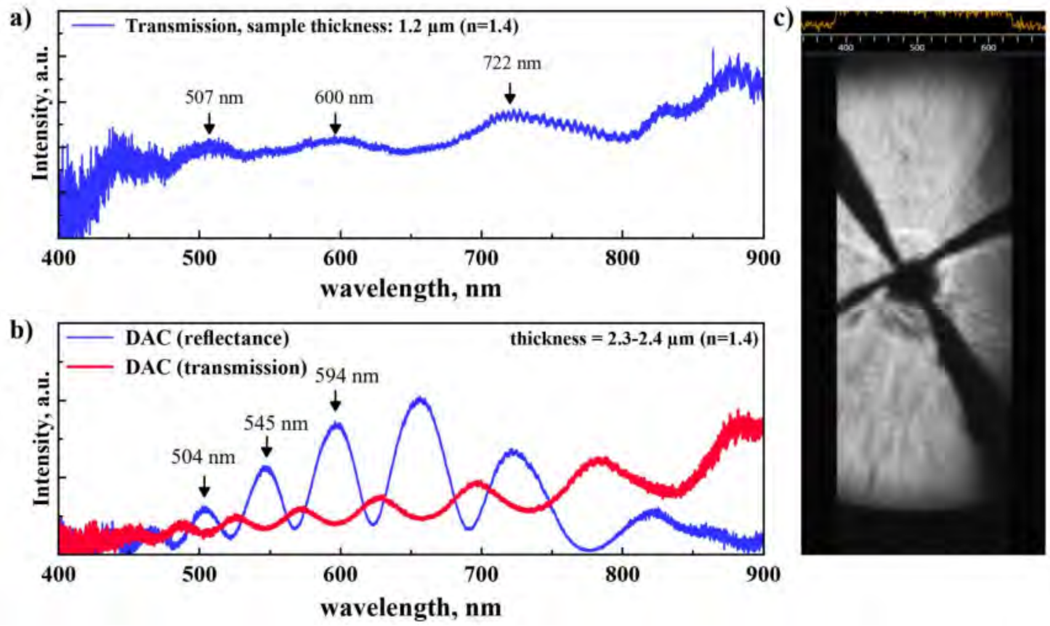


Figure 52. Light interference patterns for (La,Y) samples loaded in an electrical DAC: after (a) and before (b) compression. Taking into account the approximate refractive index of ammonia borane (n ≈ 1.4) the measurements of an anvil-anvil distance show that the thickness of the (La,Y) samples does not exceed 1– 1.5 µm. Similar values were obtained using the scanning electron microscopy of (La,Y) samples before loading DACs.

4e. Estimation of the electron-phonon interaction constant (λ) by using the well-known Allen-Dynes formula (A-D) [56].

(La,Y)H$_{10}$: $\lambda = 3.63$ ($\mu^*=0.1$), $\omega_{\log} = 845$ K, close enough to the calculated values. But the temperature range from 280 to 250 K for extraction of the Debye temperature is clearly insufficient. In the future, in high-temperature superconducting hydrides we need to perform the resistance measurements at up to 350-400 K.

5e. Analysis of the residual resistance, hysteresis loop in cooling and heating cycles, and superconducting transition widths.

(La,Y)H$_{10}$: superconducting transitions are broadened to ΔT_C = 15-20 K, which is typical for ternary polyhydrides [188, 189, 198]. The average residual resistivity depends on the sample and is about 6-9 µΩ with an initial resistivity of about 0.2-0.4 Ω ($La_{0.8}Y_{0.2}H_{10}$).

6e. Broadening of superconducting transitions in magnetic fields.

(La,Y)H_{10}: there is no broadening in the fields up to 16 T (Figure 51c). It is necessary to perform the pulse measurements in strong magnetic fields. Estimation of $\mu_0 H_{C2}(0)$ using the linear interpolation shows that superconductivity in (La,Y)H_{10} will persist up to 180 T.

7e. Investigation of R(T) in a wide temperature range to search for low-temperature anomalies, possibly associated with the manifestation of magnetic ordering, and high-temperature anomalies associated with the melting of the hydrogen sublattice.

(La,Y)H_{10}: future plans.

8e. Investigation of the resistance and cooling steps to identify anomalies in the measuring system.

(La,Y)H_{10}: there are sharp spikes in the resistance (ΔR) and temperature (ΔT) steps (Figure 53), but they are not associated with the region of the superconducting transition. No other anomalies were found in the electrical circuit or measuring system.

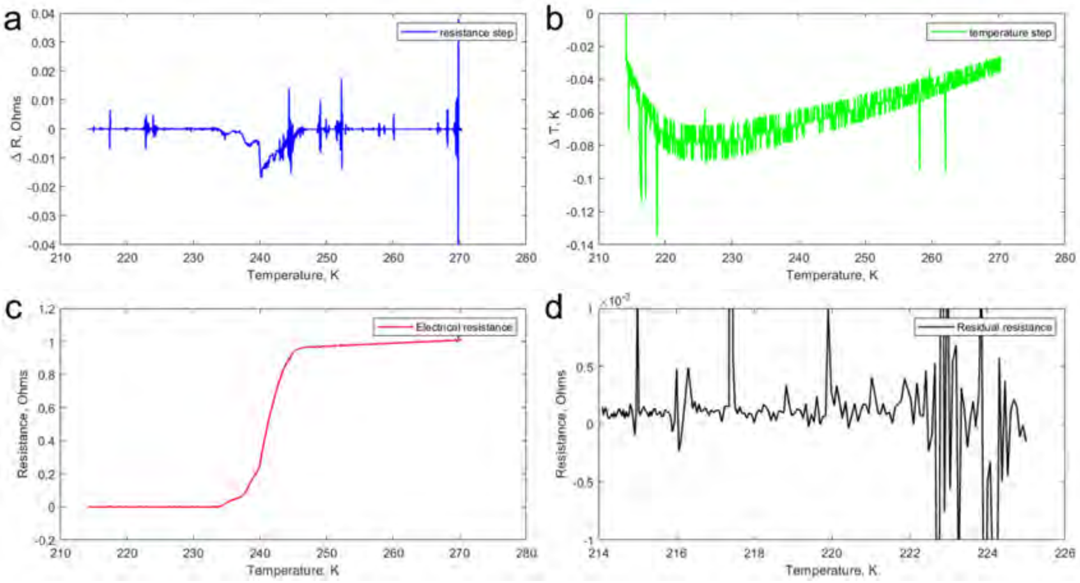


Figure 53. Searching for anomalies in the (La,Y)H_{10} sample. (a) Resistance step vs. temperature; (b) temperature step in the cooling cycle vs. temperature; (c) temperature dependence of the sample resistance, and (d) residual resistance in the superconducting state for $La_{0.8}Y_{0.2}H_{10}$ at 182-185 GPa.

1t. Analysis of anisotropy $T_C^{aniso} - T_C^{iso}$ via solving the anisotropic Eliashberg equations in the EPW program.

(La,Y)H₁₀: future plans, the contribution of anisotropy is assumed to be similar to LaH_{10} [65].

2t. Analysis of the anharmonic contribution λ_{anh}, λ_{harm}, $T_C^{harm} - T_C^{anharm}$ performed using SSCHA or molecular dynamics.

$(La,Y)H_{10}$: the contribution of anharmonic effects was analyzed using the molecular dynamics. Machine-learning potentials of interatomic interactions were created by dynamic modeling of the $LaYH_{20}$ structure at 180 GPa and 300 K. In the original paper, vibrations of the metal sublattice were also included in the calculation of the Eliashberg function, which leads to a very large increase in the electron-phonon interaction coefficient. I believe that it is more correct to exclude the low-frequency region from consideration in the case of dynamically unstable compounds (see Table 9).

Table 9. Comparison of results of harmonic and anharmonic approaches to the superconducting properties of *R*-3*m*-$LaYH_{20}$ at 180 GPa ($\mu^* = 0.1$). The low-frequency region was excluded from the calculations.

Parameter	**λ**	**ω_{log}, K**	**ω_2, K**	**T_C(A-D), K**	**T_C(E), K**
harmonic	3.87	868	1208	266	300
anharmonic	3.76	804	1211	247	292

Table 9 shows that the anharmonic effects reduce the T_C(E) by 8 K and T_C(A-D) by 19 K. It is expected that the anharmonic corrections in the case of $LaYH_{20}$ will be of the same order of magnitude as for LaH_{10} [112].

3t. SCDFT analysis, which allows us to isolate the contribution of the empirical Coulomb pseudopotential μ* and obtain the critical temperature T_C(SCDFT).

$(La,Y)H_{10}$: detailed calculations were performed using the old LM2005 SCDFT functional for the most interesting ordered polyhydrides: the new phase *Im*-3*m*-LaH_6, *Pm*-

3*m*-$LaYH_{12}$ and *R*-3*m*-$LaYH_{20}$. As a result, it was found that LM2005 gives a severely underestimated T_C(SCDFT) ~ 176 – 191 K for hexahydrides LaH_6, $LaYH_{12}$ and YH_6 [30]. Nevertheless, the introduction of La into hexahydrides increases T_C by 16-32 K compared to YH_6. For La-Y decahydride the LM2005 gives (see also [112]) better result T_C(SCDFT) = 252 K, very close to experiment. For this reason, the Coulomb pseudopotential for this compound can be taken from the generally accepted range $\mu^* = 0.1$-0.15.

4t. Analysis within the Migdal-Eliashberg theory and the Allen-Dynes formula in the isotropic harmonic approximation, allowing one to obtain the Eliashberg function, electron-phonon interaction coefficients, logarithmically averaged phonon frequency, etc.

(La,Y)H$_{10}$: ab initio calculations of the electron-phonon interaction parameter for La-Y decahydrides and hexahydrides give $\lambda(LaYH_{20})$ up to 3.87, whereas $\lambda = 2.68$-2.82 for $(La,Y)H_6$. The logarithmically averaged phonon frequencies are in the range of 850-1050 K. The solution of the isotropic Eliashberg equations for decahydrides gives a somewhat overestimated result (as for LaH_{10}): T_C(E) = 281-300 K ($\mu^* = 0.1$-0.15), whereas the Allen-Dynes formula fits the experimental data better T_C(A-D) = 232-266 K. A similar situation is observed for hexahydrides La-Y: T_C(E) = 223-241 K is close to the experimental data.

5t. EPW calculations of electrical resistivity in normal state.

(La,Y)H$_{10}$: future plans

This pioneering work on the synthesis of La-Y superhydrides outlined the scheme for their future research. We showed the need for a detailed study of the structure and composition of the initial La-Y alloys for the subsequent preparation of polyhydrides. It is very important that the alloy sample is homogeneous, because only a microscopic amount of the prepared substance is loaded into a diamond anvil cell. Before loading the metal particle, we also performed its preliminary compression on diamond anvils to obtain the desired thickness (~1 μm).

5.3 Is it possible to synthesize ordered ternary hydrides?

This natural question arises at the moment for all researchers dealing with hydride superconductivity, and the answer should be positive. Such a situation is observed if the properties of two metal atoms (electronegativity and atomic radius) significantly differ from each other. Recently we found an example of this, investigating the formation of calcium-yttrium polyhydrides using the lowest cubic hydride $(Ca,Y)_2H_5$ as a starting material. $(Ca,Y)_2H_5$ or $(Ca,Y)H_{2.5}$ was synthesized using the mechanochemical process of grinding a 1:1 mixture of CaH_2 and YH_3 powders at normal pressure in a hydrogen atmosphere in a ball mill. A powder X-ray diffraction pattern of the synthesis product is shown in Figure 54. In this compound, the metal sublattice appears to be a solid solution of Ca and Y.

The prepared precursor $(Ca,Y)_2H_5$ was loaded into a high-pressure diamond cell along with ammonium borane, compressed to 177 GPa, and heated by IR laser. The product is a mixture of several coarse-grained phases (Figure 55). All phases were found to be stable in the investigated pressure range of 119-177 GPa. The analysis of the diffraction patterns shows that the main product of the reaction of cubic $(Ca,Y)_2H_5$ with hydrogen is a new polyhydride $R\bar{3}m$-$(Ca,Y)H_5$ (V = 19.16 Å^3/metal atom at 177 GPa), whereas the impurity phases are $Im\bar{3}m$-CaH_6 (additional reflection intensity at $(2\bar{1}0)$ in Figure 56a, V = 20.02 Å^3/Ca at 177 GPa) and Cc-YH_7 (diffraction peaks at 8-10º, Figure 56a, Table 10), which we have previously discovered in the study of the Y-H system [30]. The experimental parameters of the unit cell are given in Tables 10-11. The cell volume of the impurity, cubic CaH_6, is in excellent agreement with the previously published data [108] (Figure 57).

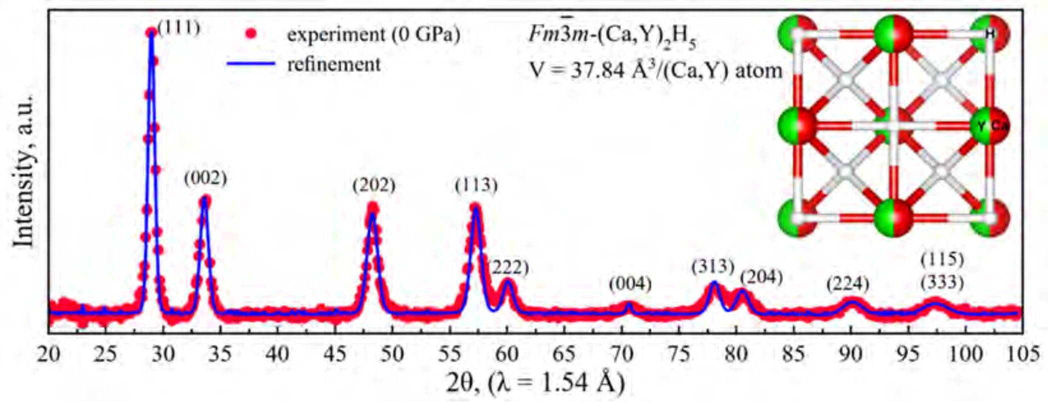


Figure 54. Experimental X-ray diffraction patterns of cubic $(Ca,Y)_2H_5$ precursor at 0 GPa. The experimental data and fitted line are shown in red and blue, respectively. Inset: proposed candidate structure $Fm\bar{3}m$-$(Ca,Y)_2H_5$.

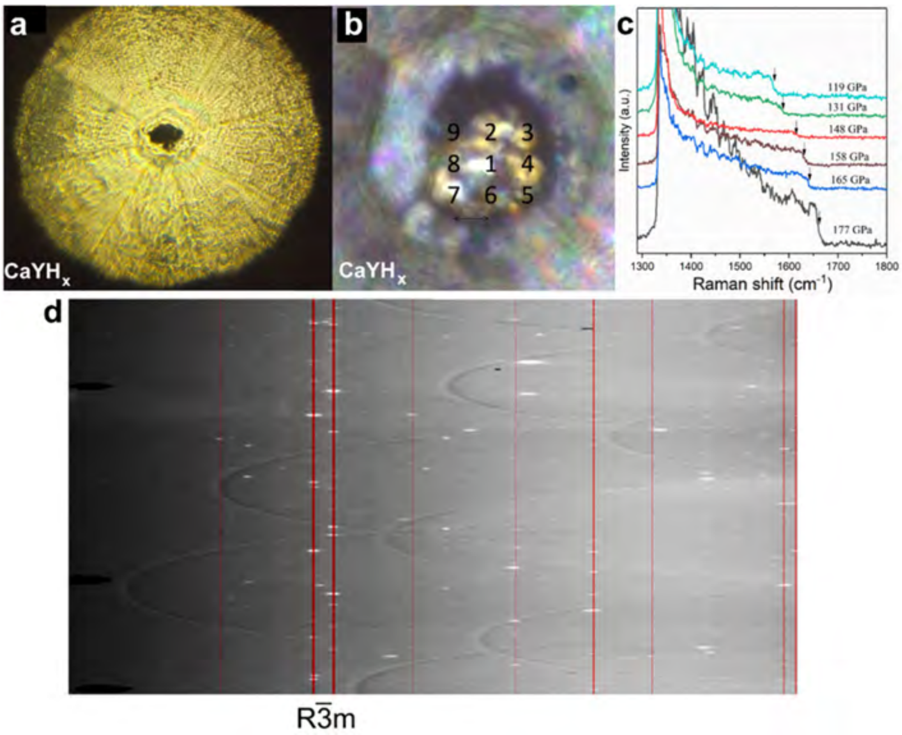


Figure 55. Optical photography of diamond anvils of (a) DAC MgY at 175 GPa and (b) DAC CaY at 177 GPa. Numbers indicate the area of the X-ray diffraction analysis of the CaYH$_x$ sample. (c) Raman spectra of the DAC CaY recorded during decompression. Arrows indicate the frequency points that were used to calculate the pressure. (d) Typical diffraction pattern ("cake") of a CaYH$_x$ sample at 177 GPa. Red lines correspond to the XRD pattern of CaYH$_{10}$.

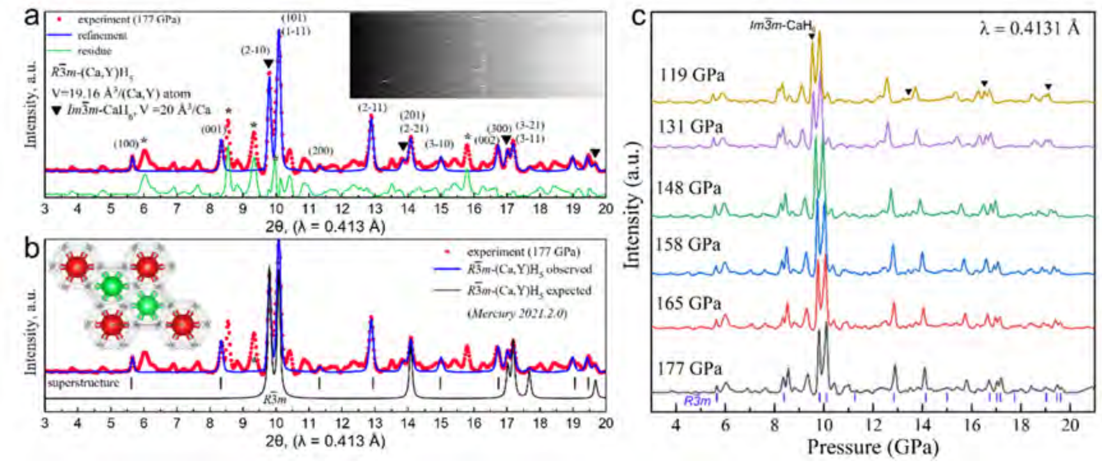


Figure 56. XRD patterns of sample CaYH_x obtained from DAC CaY at 177 GPa (a, b) and in 119-177 GPa pressure range (c) during decompression of the cell. The experimental data and fitted line are shown in red and blue, respectively. In panel (a), the refinement was carried out only for the phases CaH_6 and (Ca,Y)H_5. In panel (b) an example of the structure of CaYH_{10} is shown, which could explain the appearance of superstructure reflections in addition to the expected reflections of the $R\bar{3}m$ phase.

Table 10. Experimental cell parameters of $Im\bar{3}m$-CaH_6 (Z=2) and $R\bar{3}m$-(Ca,Y)H_5 (Z=3).

Pressure, GPa	a, Å	V, Å^3	a, Å	c, Å	V, Å^3
177	3.421	40.04	4.841	2.832	57.48
165	3.433	40.46	4.857	2.841	58.05
158	3.443	40.81	4.873	2.851	58.63
148	3.467	41.67	4.905	2.869	59.78
131	3.505*	43.06	4.957	2.900	61.69
119	3.515 (c = 3.545)*	43.80	4.972	2.909	62.27

* Tetragonal distortion

The main reaction product needs to be discussed. The hydrogen content in it is below the level of hexahydrides (CaH_6 and YH_6), and in the first approximation can be described as ~5 H atoms per metal atom. Usually metal atoms in ternary hydrides are randomly mixed in the metal sublattice of such compounds (e.g., La-Y-H [[118], La-Nd-H[188], Ca-Nd-Zr-H [265]). A black line marked $R\bar{3}m$ in Figure 56b shows how the $R\bar{3}m$-(Ca,Y)H_5 phase should look if it was a case of a solid solution of Ca and Y atoms.

Only several broad reflections (such as $2\bar{1}0$, 101, $1\bar{1}1$, etc.) would have to appear, as was observed for the initial hydride $(Ca,Y)_2H_5$. However, we see well-defined, narrow, superstructural reflections (100), (001), (200), $(2\bar{1}1)$, $(3\bar{1}0)$, and (002), which correspond to single crystal point reflections (Figures 55d, 56a).

All these facts indicate that the main phase can be a true ternary polyhydride $CaYH_{10}$ (instead of $(Ca,Y)H_5$, Ca:Y ratio is expected to be close to 1:1) with certain positions of Ca and Y atoms and their individual sublattices, reflections from which we observe in the XRD patterns. This compound could be the first example of such true ternary polyhydride synthesized at a high pressure.

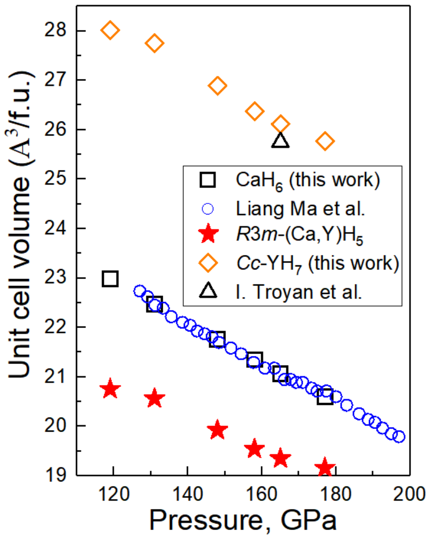


Figure 57. Pressure–unit cell volume diagram for Ca,Y polyhydrides: blue circles - CaH_6 [108], black squares – CaH_6 in this work, red stars - $R\bar{3}m$-$(Ca,Y)H_5$,orange diamonds – Cc-YH_7.

Table 11. Experimental unit cell parameters of Cc-YH_7 (Z=4, for simplicity, β = 90°).

Pressure, GPa	**a, Å**	**b, Å^3**	**c, Å**	**V, Å^3**
177	3.264	5.693	5.547	103.08
165	3.279	5.718	5.571	104.45
158	3.290	5.737	5.590	105.50
148	3.311	5.774	5.626	107.56
131	3.346	5.835	5.685	111.0
119	3.356	5.853	5.703	112.04

5.4 Conclusions from studies of ternary metal polyhydrides

Anderson localization

1. Synthesis of ternary polyhydrides from alloys of metals with similar properties leads to formation of compounds with a solid solution type of metal sublattice. Anderson's theorem, which states the impossibility of increasing the critical temperature of superconductivity in binary hydrides by doping them, is applicable to such compounds.

2. The introduction of magnetic atoms, such as Nd and Ce, significantly reduces the superconducting properties of the corresponding ternary hydrides because of scattering of Cooper pairs with spin flipping.

3. Doping can lead to stabilization of new crystal structures that are not stable themselves in the parent binary system. In other words, when element A is introduced into the B-H system, crystal structures specific only for the A-H system, but not for the B-H system, appear among the reaction products $(A,B)H_x$. Examples: stabilization of $Im\text{-}3m\text{-}(La,Y)H_6$, although $Im\text{-}3m\text{-}LaH_6$ does not exist [118]; appearance of $P6_3/mmc\text{-}(Ce,La)H_9$, whereas $P6_3/mmc\text{-}LaH_9$ is unstable [189].

4. Last, atoms having different properties can form true ternary hydrides with ordered sublattices of each type of atoms, which are characterized by the appearance of superstructural peaks on X-ray diffraction patterns. Example: calcium-yttrium polyhydrides.

5. At the moment, the effect of the initial precursor structure and synthesis temperature on resulting ternary polyhydrides is an open question.

21 July 22

Chapter 6. Distribution of superconducting properties in binary and ternary metal polyhydrides

6.1 Distribution of superconducting properties in binary polyhydrides

This chapter is based on the data from Ref. [36], where we have investigated the distribution of superconductivity in binary metal-hydrogen systems under pressure.

The distribution of the superconducting properties in a certain class of materials is a key information for a materials scientist. It is well known that the Bardin-Cooper-Schrieffer (BCS) theory of conventional phonon-mediated superconductivity, developed in 1957, does not provide an answer to the question of which materials will be good superconductors and which will be bad ones. If we know the structure of the compound, then by doing some calculations within the framework of the BCS theory we can say approximately whether the material is promising or not. The BCS theory cannot tell us the kind and number of atoms that should be taken and how they should be arranged in space to provide good superconducting properties. This can be illustrated by several examples.

First, superconductivity with T_C = 39 K in $P6/mmm$-MgB_2 [266], which remained unknown until 2001, and a recent discovery of hexagonal MoB_2, superconducting below 32 K at a pressure of 100 GPa [267]. None of the widely known theories and models were able to predict superconductivity in these borides before their experimental discovery, although the DFT calculations almost immediately after their discovery confirmed the electron-phonon mechanism of coupling in these compounds. Surprisingly, the theoretically predicted T_C is in excellent agreement with experimental data for MgB_2 and MoB_2.

Second, the BCS theory does give some (ambiguous) indications of where to look for good superconductors. For example, light elements are preferred because of the higher frequency of vibrations in the crystal lattice and the phonon energy associated with them. J. Hirsch [268] has repeatedly used this predictive tool to criticize the BCS theory because at ambient pressure among simple metals and their alloys (intermetallics), the best superconducting properties belong to rather heavy elements (Nb, Pb, Pb-Bi, Nb_3Sn, V_3Ge, etc.). Of course, in the BCS theory, the critical temperature is determined by two factors: 1) the electronic band structure and the electron-phonon interaction matrices, and 2) the phonon averaged frequency. For simple metals, $T_C \sim (1/m_A)^{0.5}$, where m_A is the mass of an atom. One way to change the electronic structure of matter is to compress it. Indeed, as Figure 45 shows, many light elements (Li, Ca, Ti, B, S, etc.) exhibit record superconductivity at high pressures in accordance with the ideas of the BCS theory. The superhydrides described in this thesis are a prime example of the application of the atomic mass reduction principle for the purpose of increasing the critical temperature of matter.

From the Matthias rules [269, 270], we also know that crystal symmetry plays an important role for superconductivity. For cubic and hexagonal crystals, the energy levels of phonons are degenerate in direction, so several phonon modes have the same energy at once. If this energy coincides with the energy of electronic transitions near the Fermi level, we would expect ~~the~~ superconducting properties in the compound. If the symmetry of a crystal is low, then even if some phonons have a suitable energy, other phonons will have energy outside the resonant band due to anisotropy. This rule is actively used nowadays for the design of new superconductors using structural templates. For instance, the well-known cubic superconductor Nb_3Sn (T_C = 18 K) of type AX_3 (or A15), on the basis of which many other superconductors have been obtained by atom substitution, such as V_3Si and V_3Ge. The following templates are popular for hydrides: $I4/mmm$-XH_4 (for low pressures [183]), Im-$3m$-XH_6, $P6_3/mmc$-XH_9, and $Fm\bar{3}m$-XH_{10}. There are numerous papers on this topic [19, 36]. In this approach, the superconducting properties of such clathrate polyhydrides are analyzed separately from their thermodynamic and dynamic stability, the establishment of which is a much more difficult task.

Explicitly indicate what is your point about this. e.g. some impact on Wlog

Indeed, this approach proved to be quite fruitful and many outstanding hydride superconductors were predicted long before the experimental discovery: H_3S, YH_6, YH_9, LaH_{10}, ThH_{10}, YH_4 [182], etc. In most cases, prediction and discovery are separated by 1-3 years, but for CaH_6, about 10 years passed between the prediction [107] and experimental [108] synthesis! Thus, the field of hydride superconductivity is one of the first branches of superconductivity physics where B. Matthias's last rule, "stay away from theorists", has (partially) lost its significance, and where theoretical calculations received a carte blanche.

We have performed a large number of ab initio calculations of thermodynamically stable phases and their superconducting properties [36] for most of the binary metal-hydrogen systems of the periodic table. By combining these results with experimental data and calculations of other groups, we constructed the distribution diagrams (Figure 58) of the maximum achievable critical temperatures in the pressure region convenient for experiments (≤200 GPa). It was understood quickly that the maximum critical temperatures of superconductivity in metal polyhydrides are observed just for a narrow band (d-belt or "superconductivity belt") of metals with 2-4 valence electrons (s^2d^0 - s^2d^2, Figure 58). When we move away from this area in both directions, the superconducting properties disappear because of:

1) the dominance of molecular semiconducting polyhydrides in systems with alkali metals;

2) the absence of higher polyhydrides for the middle and heavier d-elements and the strengthening of the covalent component of metal-hydrogen bonds in them;

3) the paramagnetism of the lanthanide and some d-element (Fe, Co, Ni) atoms.

Regarding the second reason, we should make the following remark, which will be developed below when we talk about electronegativity. It can be shown that superhydrides can exist and be stable in a discharged plasma in the form of charged clusters, in chemical complexes with electron donors (e.g., tungsten polyhydrides with organic ligands WH_4L-WH_6L), and in electrochemical processes [271-274]. In this case, the hydrogen shell is stabilized by a local electric field. A similar electric field exists in 3D polyhydride crystals. Obviously, the stronger the charge on the hydride-forming atom, the stronger the stabilization of hydrogen shell will be. However, with a small difference in electronegativity between the hydrogen and the metal atom, the charge transfer will be negligible and the formation of a superhydride with a high hydrogen content is unlikely.

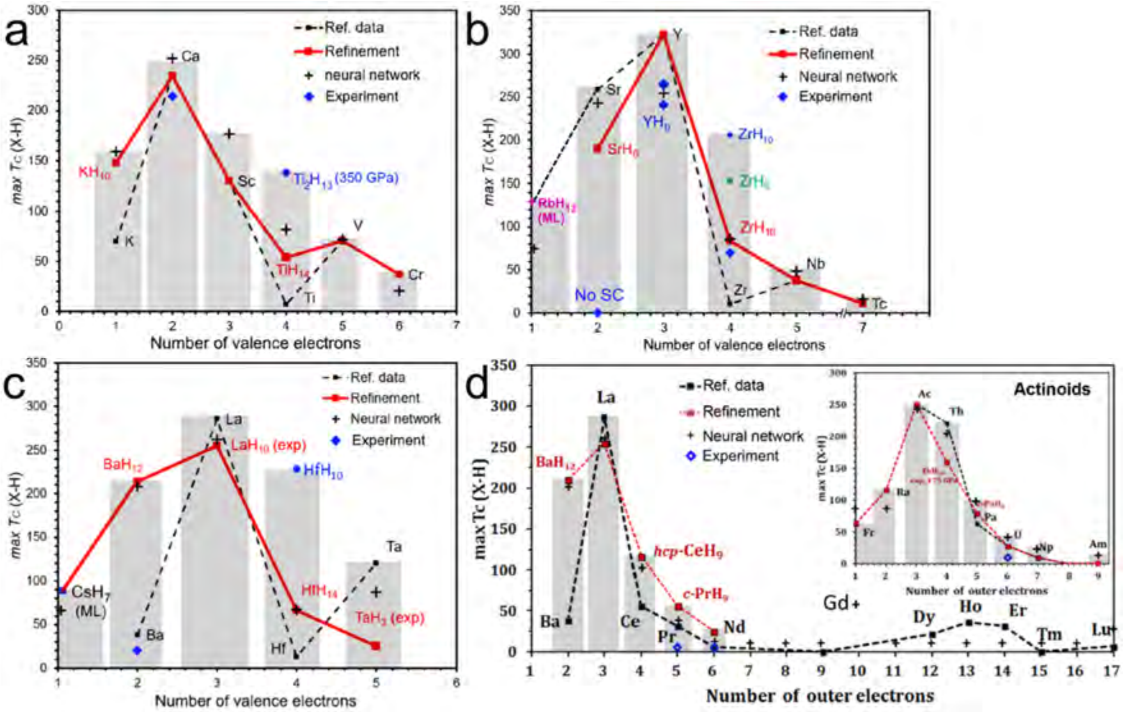


Figure 58. Distribution of superconducting properties among metal polyhydrides under pressure. (a) Maximum T_C of hydrides of metals from 4th period. (b) Maximum T_C of hydrides of metals from 5th period. (c) Maximum T_C of hydrides of metals from 6th period. *hcp*-HfH_{10} was taken from Ref. [197]. (d) Maximum critical temperature (max T_C) in lanthanoid and actinoid hydrides as a function of the number of outer electrons in the metal atom. One can see predicted by the neural network "secondary wave" of superconductivity in hydrides of heavy lanthanoids. All ab initio calculations shown here were non-magnetic.

In addition to the distribution of superconductivity in hydrides, we also investigated the optimal composition of polyhydrides. As the statistical analysis shows (Figure 59a), the best superconducting properties are found in hydrides with a high hydrogen content of 6 to 12 hydrogen atoms per metal atom. Moreover, the maximum T_C is observed for the composition XH_n, where $n = 10$. Indeed, since 2019, when the paper [36] was published on ArXiv, the studies conducted for metal hydrides have shown the validity of the bell-shaped dependence of the maximum achievable critical temperature on the stoichiometry of compounds: $T_C(LaH_{10}) > T_C(YH_9) > T_C(LaH_6) > T_C(YH_6) > T_C(YH_4)$. On the slopes of this bell-shaped dependence, dT_C/dn can reach rather large values of ~70 K per hydrogen atom, whereas near the maximum the efficiency of the next introduced hydrogen atom decreases to 5-15 K per hydrogen atom. Thus, the room temperature of superconductivity can most likely be achieved just in deca- and nonahydrides XH_9 and XH_{10}. On the other hand, this pattern limits the possibilities of pressure reduction for superhydrides, because the pressure reduction leads to a loss of some hydrogen and a sharp decrease in superconducting T_C. This is well illustrated by the yttrium polyhydride sequence: YH_3 (P = 0 GPa) - YH_4 - YH_6 - YH_9 (P = 200 GPa), in which maximum T_C takes values of 0, 88, 227, and 243 K, respectively.

The bell-shaped dependence of T_C on the hydrogen content allows us to indirectly estimate the critical temperatures of the not yet synthesized or "impossible" polyhydrides. For instance, knowing that $T_C(CaH_6) < T_C(YH_6)$, we can assume that hypothetical CaH_9 and CaH_{10} [275] will likely have lower T_C than YH_9 and YH_{10}. Similarly, as has been shown recently, ScH_3 has a higher T_C than LuH_3 [234], which allows us to assume that the $T_C(LuH_{9-10})$ will also not reach room temperatures when the hydrogen content is increased. Another argument is the fact that superconductivity is suppressed by impurities of Lu in YBCO [276], La [277] and ZrB_{12} [278]. Moreover, in the latter case, the valence state of lutetium changes, as a result its atoms acquire the magnetic moment (see also [279] and Appendix).

The study of the electron density of states at the Fermi level N_F for superhydrides indicates the existence of some optimal value for high-temperature superconductivity, close to 1 state per Ry per 1 hydrogen atom (Figure 59b). As the density of states increases, spin splitting in the band structure appears, leading to scattering of the Cooper pairs with spin flipping, their destruction and, as a consequence, suppression of the superconducting state. This corresponds to B. Matthias's rule No. 2: "high density of electronic states is good". Superconductivity in hydrides is facilitated by the maximum density of electronic states N_F and the contribution of the hydrogen sublattice to N_F, which does not cross the critical limit of spin splitting and magnetization.

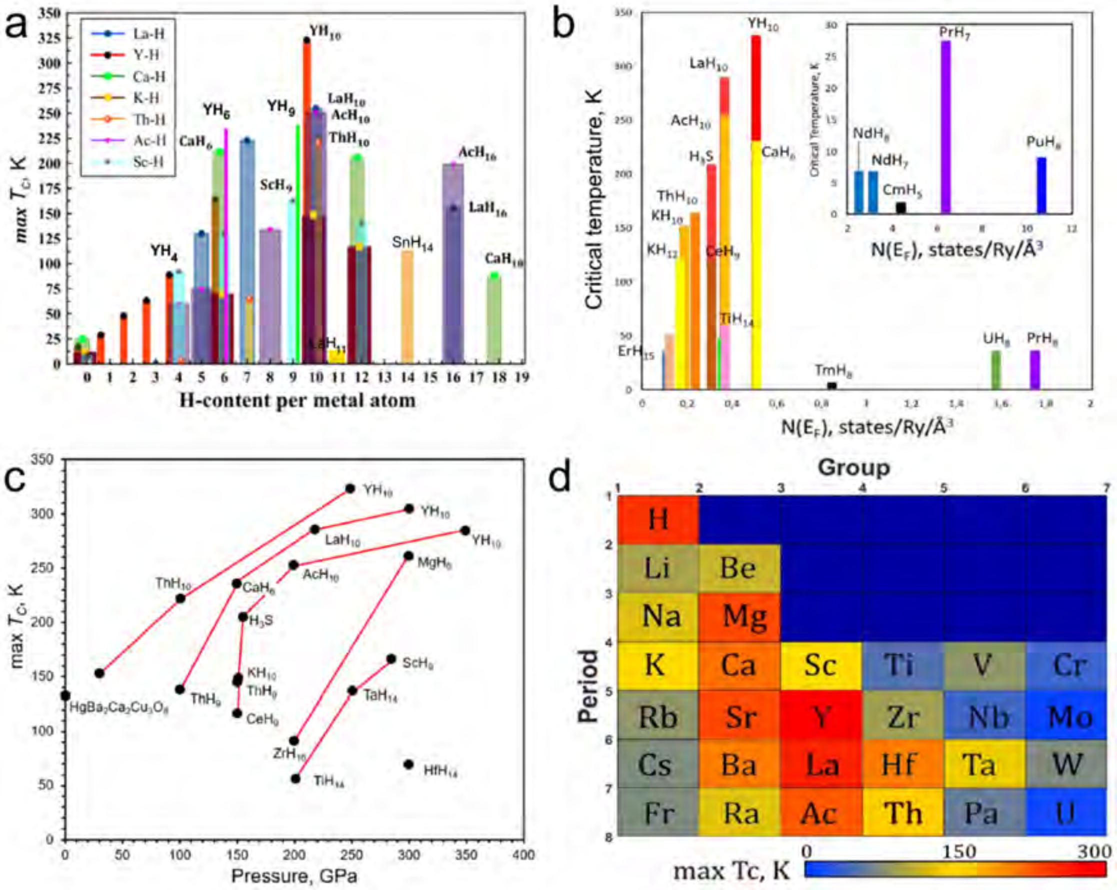


Figure 59. Maximum T_C for a given hydrogen content per metal atom in the XH_n hydrides, calculated using the Allen-Dynes formula. (b) Maximum predicted T_C versus the electronic density of states at the Fermi level for the studied hydrides. (c) Ashby plot of the maximum T_C versus pressure for the best-known calculated metal hydrides. (d) The distribution of maxT_C of metal hydrides in the left part of Mendeleev's table.

As we know from the BCS theory, the critical temperature of superconductivity is influenced by two main factors: the electron-phonon coupling strength λ and the average phonon frequency (e.g., logarithmically averaged ω_{log}). For each of these factors, we found a distribution over the periodic table using the data for the best superhydrides described in the literature or predicted using the neural network developed in [36] (Figure 60b). As expected, $\omega_{log} \sim (1/m_A)^{0.5}$ (more precisely, $\sim 1/[V_{cell}^{1/3} \times (m_A)^{0.5}]$): an increase in the average phonon frequency of polyhydrides is observed for light elements with a small atomic radius and unit cell volume, and with increased electronegativity (Li, Sc, Be, Mg, Y), whose polyhydride stabilization requires pressures above 200 GPa. Practically, the highest average phonon frequency is expected for metallic hydrogen. Generally, the average phonon frequency increases along with the density and pressure in the matter when the steepness of walls *dU/dx* of potential wells in which individual atoms are located increases.

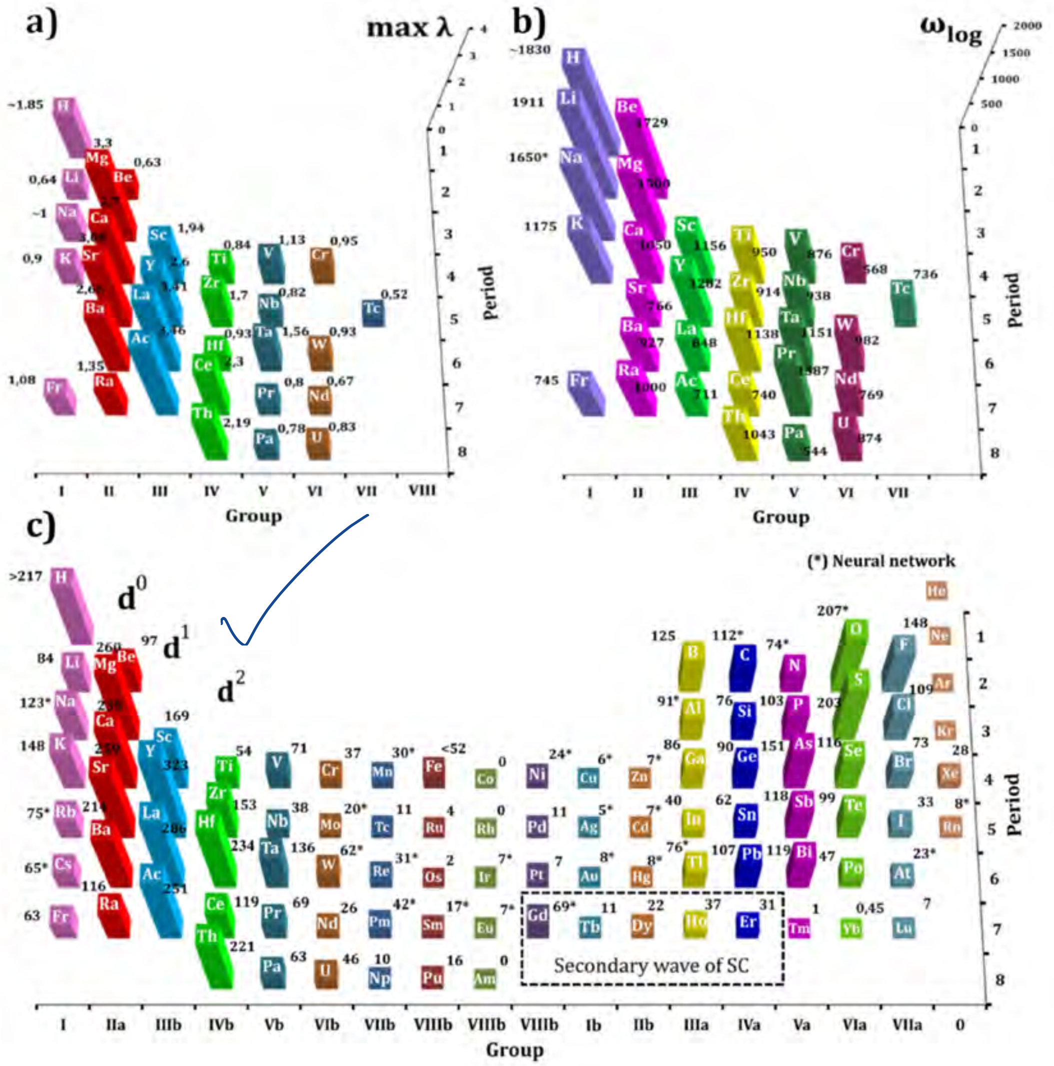


Figure 60. Distribution of (a) the EPC coefficient λ and (b) logarithmic average frequency ω_{log} corresponding to the maxT_C points over Mendeleev’s Table [36]; the data for Na-H were estimated using the developed neural network [36]. (c) Mendeleev's Table with already studied binary hydrides. The maximum values of T_C were calculated using ab initio methods or were predicted by the developed neural network (marked by *).

The situation with the electron-phonon coupling parameter (λ) is not as straightforward. There is no simple expression that allows us to identify the most promising elements in terms of high values of λ. At the moment, the experimentally measured values of λ are limited to ~ 2.5 - 3 achieved in very soft (at room temperature) alloys like Bi-Pb and in Ga due to low-frequency phonon modes [281]. A further increase in λ is not formally restricted, but does not occur in any of the known compounds. For high-T_C hydrides, the analogy is the melting/destruction of the hydrogen sublattice at the superconducting transition temperature (see also Chapter 5), since the hydrogen sublattice is the most easily meltable component of polyhydrides.

As the pressure increases/decreases, λ(P) changes nonmonotonically, reaching local maxima in the vicinity of phase transitions, where various kinds of structural instabilities arise. In Figure 60a, we can see that the maximum λ is reached in metal polyhydrides belonging to the "superconductivity belt" (d^0-d^2 elements). The hydrogen sublattice in such hydrides is an intermediate between the molecular lattice of polyhydrides of alkali and alkaline earth elements and unstable polyhydrides of elements of groups IV-VIII, which cannot be stabilized by the weak charge of the central atom forming covalent bonds with hydrogen. Stabilization of the hydrogen shell for such atoms can be observed only with the introduction of various donor atoms (in complexes with organic phosphines). If there are no other possibilities to stabilize the hydrogen shell, the compound decomposes to form two different phases: molecular hydrogen and metal.

Thus, given the two scenarios described above: 1) formation of a semiconducting molecular polyhydride (e.g., CsH_{17}, SrH_{22}); 2) formation of a separate phase of molecular hydrogen and metal (decomposition), we can represent the d^0-d^2 elements as an unstable transition zone between these two variants. Local lattice oscillations in superhydrides of metals from the "superconductivity belt" can cause both local formation of H_2 molecules (as observed, for instance, in the higher polyhydrides of LaH_{11}-LaH_{12}) and decomposition of a compound with loss of H_2 with decreasing pressure, as observed in LaH_{10} below 140 GPa.

It is interesting to note that the “superconductivity belt” in compressed metal polyhydrides also coincides with the series of metals having the highest hydrogen content in lower hydrides at ambient pressure (YH_3 - LaH_3 - CeH_3 - Th_4H_{15}, Figure 61).

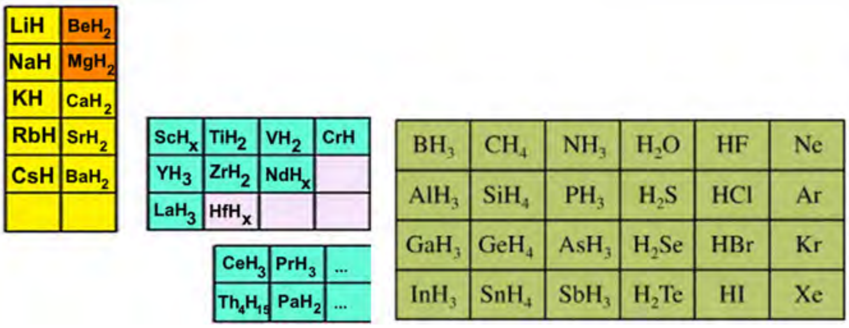
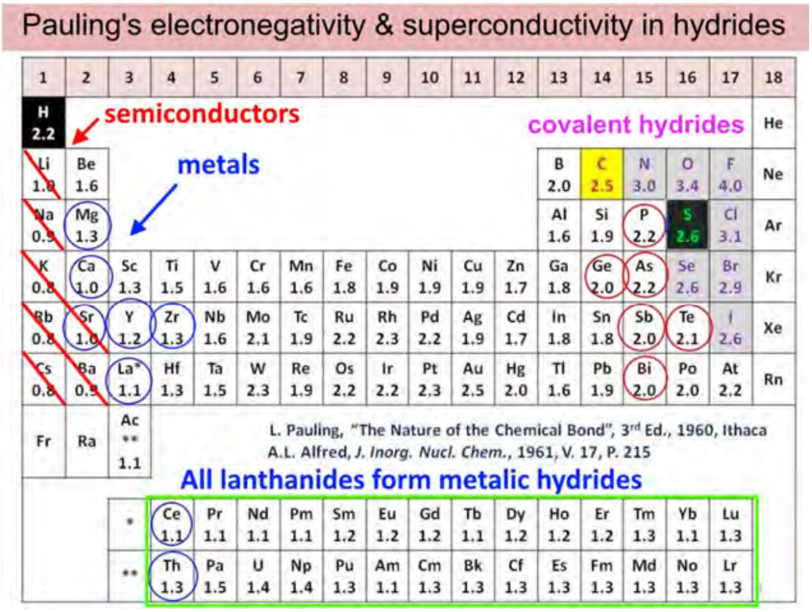


Figure 61. Fragment of the Mendeleev Table with known lower hydrides formed by elements and hydrogen at ambient pressure. AB_x - corresponds to non-stoichiometric hydrides.



Pauling's electronegativity & superconductivity in hydrides

1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18
H 2.2																	He
Li 1.0	Be 1.6											B 2.0	C 2.5	N 3.0	O 3.4	F 4.0	Ne
Na 0.9	Mg 1.3											Al 1.6	Si 1.9	P 2.2	S 2.6	Cl 3.1	Ar
K 0.8	Ca 1.0	Sc 1.3	Ti 1.5	V 1.6	Cr 1.6	Mn 1.6	Fe 1.8	Co 1.9	Ni 1.9	Cu 1.9	Zn 1.7	Ga 1.8	Ge 2.0	As 2.2	Se 2.6	Br 2.9	Kr
Rb 0.8	Sr 1.0	Y 1.2	Zr 1.3	Nb 1.6	Mo 2.1	Tc 1.9	Ru 2.2	Rh 2.3	Pd 2.2	Ag 1.9	Cd 1.7	In 1.8	Sn 1.8	Sb 2.0	Te 2.1	I 2.6	Xe
Cs 0.8	Ba 0.9	La* 1.1	Hf 1.3	Ta 1.5	W 2.3	Re 1.9	Os 2.2	Ir 2.2	Pt 2.3	Au 2.5	Hg 2.0	Tl 1.6	Pb 1.9	Bi 2.0	Po 2.0	At 2.2	Rn
Fr	Ra	Ac ** 1.1															
		*	Ce 1.1	Pr 1.1	Nd 1.1	Pm 1.1	Sm 1.2	Eu 1.2	Gd 1.2	Tb 1.1	Dy 1.2	Ho 1.2	Er 1.2	Tm 1.3	Yb 1.1	Lu 1.3	
		**	Th 1.3	Pa 1.5	U 1.4	Np 1.4	Pu 1.3	Am 1.1	Cm 1.3	Bk 1.3	Cf 1.3	Es 1.3	Fm 1.3	Md 1.3	No 1.3	Lr 1.3	

L. Pauling, “The Nature of the Chemical Bond”, 3rd Ed., 1960, Ithaca
A.L. Alfred, *J. Inorg. Nucl. Chem.*, 1961, V. 17, P. 215

Figure 62. Mendeleev Table with values of electronegativity according to Pauling [282, 283]. Those elements that form semiconducting polyhydrides under pressure are crossed out. Blue circles highlight the most promising hydride-forming metal elements. Red circles highlight the nonmetals that may be of interest for the design of ternary superhydrides.

Finally, there is a correlation between the superconducting properties of hydrides and the electronegativity (χ) of the hydride-forming element (Figure 62). For instance, alkali and alkaline earth elements with low electronegativity form molecular polyhydrides with semiconducting properties (Li, Na, K, Rb, Cs, Sr, Ba), in which the hydrogen sublattice often has a disordered (glass-like) structure and can rather be described as a hydrogen shell [44]. Elements with electronegativity χ = 1-1.3 under pressure form metallic superhydrides with an atomic hydrogen sublattice and a strong electron-phonon interaction. An increase in electronegativity leads to an increase in the degree of covalent bonding in the hydrides. As a result, p-elements and late d-elements do not form higher polyhydrides with some exceptions (SnH_{14} [46]). This approach allows us to discuss the possibility of forming some hydrides for which we do not yet have reliable experimental data. For example, the electronegativity of beryllium is χ = 1.57-1.6, which speaks in favor of the essentially covalent nature of the Be-H bond, and does not allow us to expect the formation of higher polyhydrides in the Be-H system even at high pressure. To date, only BeH_3 has been obtained [284]. Similarly, titanium has a higher electronegativity (χ = 1.5) than Zr and Hf, so we expect that the formation of polyhydrides, including superconducting compounds, will also be difficult in this case despite theoretical predictions of TiH_{12} and TiH_{14} stability [285]. So far, only the $TiH_{2.5-3}$ compound has been obtained at 120 GPa (see Figure 63).

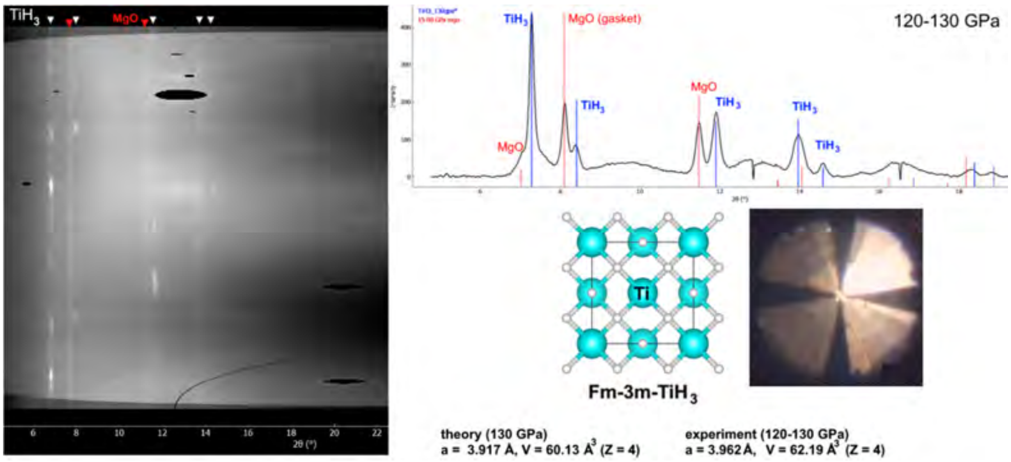


Figure 63. X-ray diffraction pattern of a titanium hydride sample obtained by heating the TiH_2/H_2 target at 120-130 GPa. MgO was used as a gasket. The obtained data indicate the formation of the previously predicted $Fm\overline{3}m$-TiH_3 [285], the sample of which does not exhibit superconducting properties. This experiment was carried out jointly with Dr. M. Kuzovnikov.

Finding out the distribution law of superconductivity in polyhydrides can also play an important role in a search for similar distribution laws for maximum T_C in metal borides, carbides and nitrides (under pressure), allowing us to further extrapolate the laws found to all classes of superconducting compounds with the conventional electron-phonon coupling. As we have seen, B. Matthias's rules are also valid for superhydrides. The need for high Debye temperature and average phonon frequency, following from the BCS theory, excludes obtaining superconducting polyhydrides at low pressures. For most superhydrides, average $T_C \sim P$ (in GPa) is numerically equal to the pressure in GPa, and does not exceed 2P: $T_C < 2P$ (in GPa).

6.2 Distribution of superconducting properties in ternary polyhydrides

By now (2022), the majority of the most promising binary metal-hydrogen systems have already been investigated and the hopes of researchers have turned to the synthesis of ternary polyhydrides. Specialists in hydride superconductivity are now pursuing two main goals: 1) reducing the stabilization pressure while maintaining outstanding superconducting properties of hydrides, and 2) achieving room-temperature superconductivity.

One of the simplest methods of constructing ternary superhydrides is replacing one of the metal atoms in the supercell of a known superhydride with another element. This preserves the high symmetry of the crystal, the complexity of calculations increases insignificantly, but we, of course, know nothing about whether such an artificial structure will exist in experiment. In this thesis, we would like to illustrate such “template” calculations using three examples: $Pm\text{-}3m\text{-}YXH_{12}$ (derived from $Im\text{-}3m\text{-}Y_2H_{12}$), $R\text{-}3m\text{-}YXH_{20}$ (derived from $Fm\bar{3}m\text{-}YH_{10}$), and $R\text{-}3m\text{-}LaXH_{20}$ (derived from $Fm\bar{3}m\text{-}LaH_{10}$) at 180 GPa. In this approach, it is important to keep the calculation parameters constant. We used the tetrahedral method (tetrahedra_opt) with a 16×16×16 grid of k-points and a 2×2×2 grid of q-points. For X = Y, we obtained $T_C(Y_2H_{12})$ = 206 K, lower than the experimental value (Table 12). The accuracy of such calculations is not great, but the computing speed allows us to cover a large number of systems and obtain a map of distribution of the superconducting properties, the gaps of which can then be filled using neural networks (see below).

Figure 62 shows the graphical distribution of critical temperatures in *Pm*-3*m*-YXH_{12} hydrides for the area of the “superconductivity belt” (Figure 62a) and for nonmetals (Figure 62c). Although structures like *Pm*-3*m*-YXH_{12} may be unstable for many of the X atoms listed in Table 12, we still find these formal calculations useful as they show the combination of yttrium with which atoms can lead to the best SC properties. As a side result, we will also get the information on which X_2H_{12}-type hydrides would be good superconductors (if stable). In particular, the Li-Y-H, Ca-Y-H, Sr-Y-H, and Sc-Y-H systems would be the most promising in terms of superconductivity. For all these systems, the cubic XYH_{12} hydride has a significantly higher calculated T_C than the prototype *Im*-3*m*-YH_6. However, despite considerable efforts, the extrapolation with the neural network to the other elements of the periodic table shows unsatisfactory results (Figure 63). For instance, the neural network erroneously ignores the suppression of superconductivity for the heavy lanthanides and actinides, and gives a low T_C value for $LaYH_{12}$.

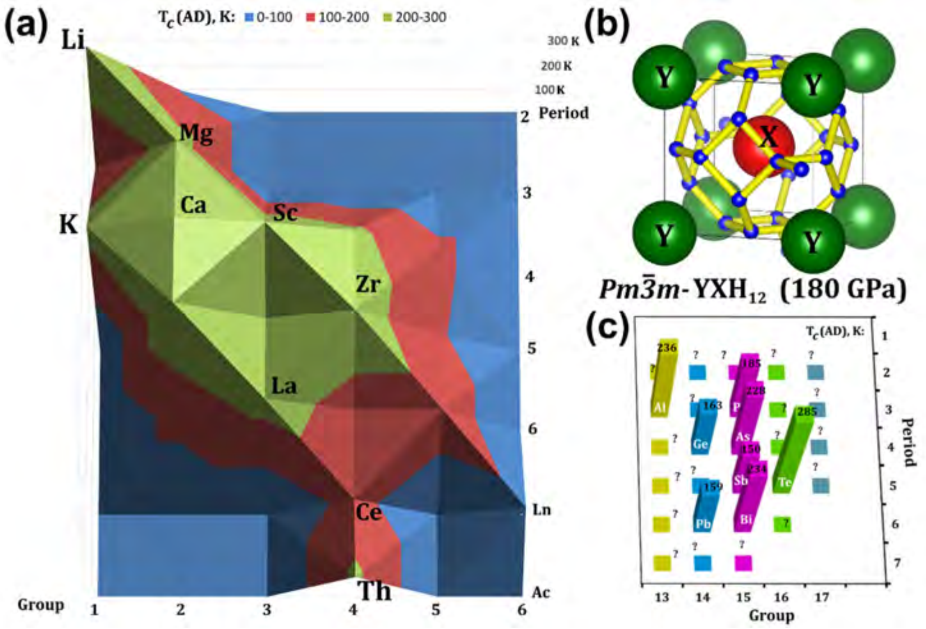


Figure 62. Distribution of the superconducting properties in the formally constructed class of YXH_{12} hydrides at 180 GPa for (a) metals with d^0-d^2 number of valence electrons, and (c) nonmetals.

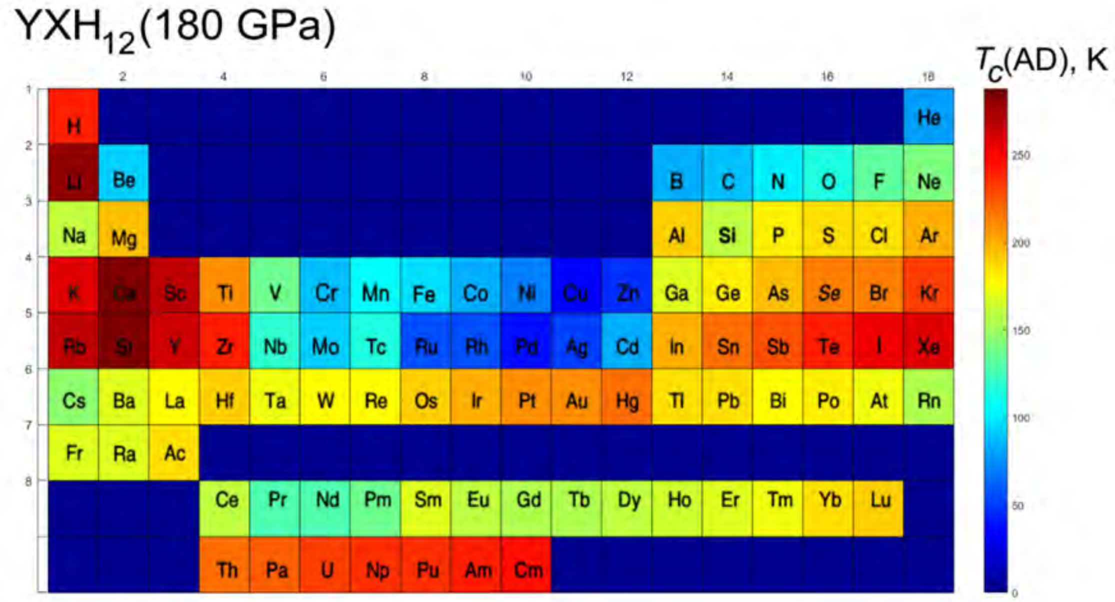


Figure 63. Distribution of the critical temperature of superconductivity in cubic ($Im\bar{3}m$) ternary hydrides YXH_{12} obtained by replacing 50 % of Y atoms by X atoms at 180 GPa.

Calculation results for the systems R-3m-$LaXH_{20}$ and R-3m-YXH_{20} at 180 GPa are shown in Figure 64. The promising system is La-Y-H, however, the experiment [118] does not confirm a significant increase in T_C in this system. The most promising system is Y-Sr-H (T_C = 297 K), which also gives good results for $YSrH_{12}$.

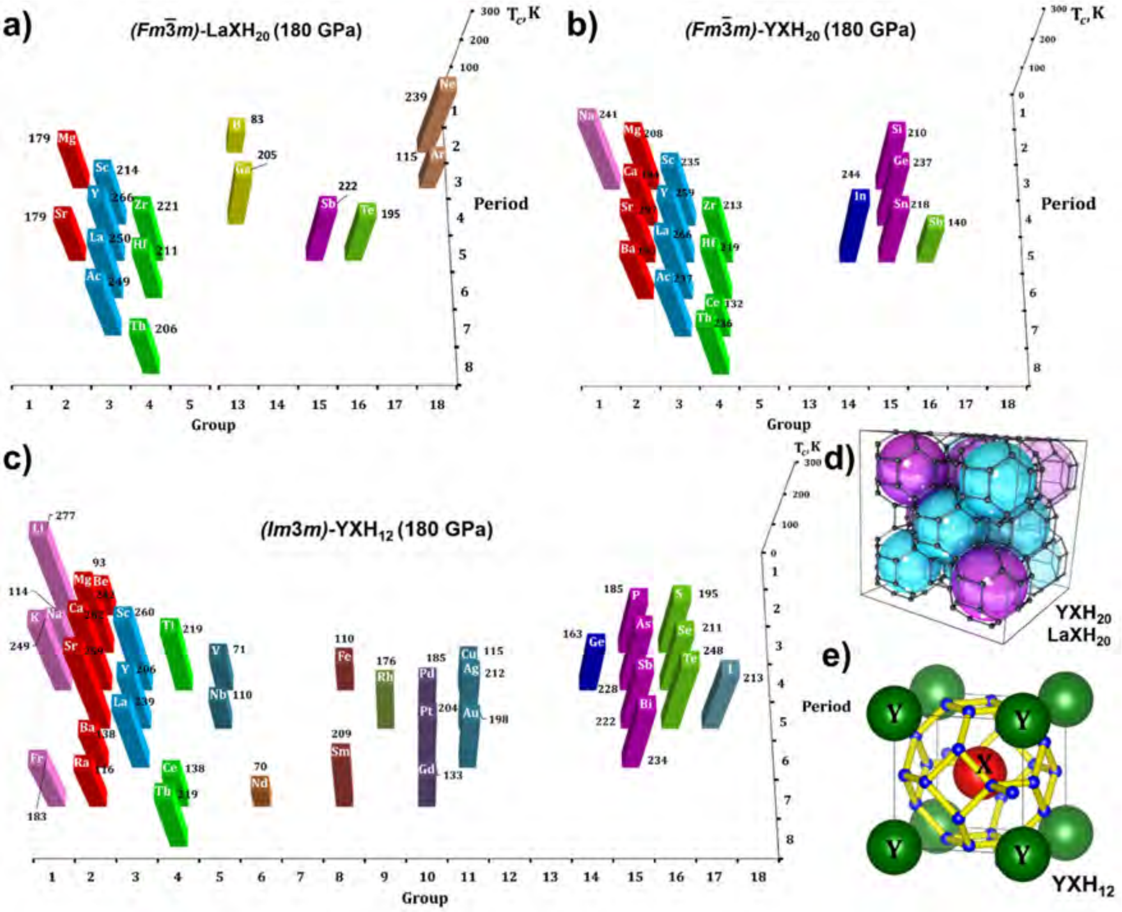


Figure 64. Distribution of superconducting properties in formally constructed classes of hydrides: (a) *R*-3*m*-$LaXH_{20}$, (b) *R*-3*m*-YXH_{20} and (c) *Pm*-3*m*-YXH_{12}.

Table 12. Parameters of the superconducting state of structures *Pm*-3*m*-YXH_{12} with various X atoms. Calculations were performed using the tetrahedral method in Quantum ESPRESSO with the same grid k = 16×16×16, q = 2×2×2 at 180 GPa. These calculations were performed together with Dr. Di Zhou.

Atom X	**λ**	**ω_{log}, K**	**T_C(A-D), K**	**Atom X**	**λ**	**ω_{log}, K**	**T_C(A-D), K**
Li	3,32	1012	277	**Sc**	2,35	837	260
Na	1,04	1447	114	**Y**	2,24	926	206
K	3,39	829	249	**La**	2,89	712	239
Be	1,09	1084	93	**Ce**	1,45	919	138
Mg	2,47	636	242	**Nd**	1,2	720	70
Ca	1,97	1090	282	**Sm**	3,48	704	209

Sr	1,98	1100	297	**V**	1,19	795	125
Ba	1,5	1059	138	**Nb**	1,54	705	110
Ti	3,01	880	219	**Ta**	3,15	935	168
Zr	3,33	930	255	**Al**	2,64	1052	236
Hf	2,97	659	170	**Fe**	1,92	636	110
Th	2,69	750	219	**Ge**	2,57	724	163
Pb	3,3	610	159	**P**	2,74	771	185
Te	3,68	849	248	**As**	3,57	782	228
Bi	3,54	826	234	**Sb**	3,42	792	222

The number of possible ternary hydrides is very large (~4608), which excludes the possibility of systematic studies by *ab initio* calculations or with similar methods and by experimental techniques. The main goal of this chapter is to apply artificial intelligence methods to define ternary A-B-H systems with an optimal combination of the following parameters: maximum T_C reached in the pressure range 0-300 GPa (maxT_C), and minimum stabilization pressure (*minP*). This will allow us to narrow the region of ternary high-T_C superconductors (HTSC) for further detailed theoretical and experimental searches. We also monitored the maximum hydrogen content as a chemically important characteristic.

To predict maxT_C, min$P$ and maxN_H of ternary A-B-H systems a regression model F_i(A,B) was created on the basis of a fully connected neural network (each next layer was connected with all outputs of the previous one). It was found empirically that the optimal topologies consist of 15 layers with 16 neurons in a layer for maxT_C (Figure 65), 7 layers with 4 neurons each for max$N$, and 14 layers with 20 neurons per layer for min$P$. The number of *s*-, *p*-, *d*, and *f*-electrons in an atom and atomic number were used as inputs for the network. The neural network was trained on a set of 180 reference maxT_C values of binary (A-A-H, A-H-H) and ternary hydrides using the RMSProp (Root Mean Square Propagation) method in 10000 steps. The boundary condition F(A,1) = F(1,A) = F(A,A) and symmetry condition F(A,B) = F(B,A) were included in the training set. The symmetry rule was also implemented by averaging the results of symmetrical inputs. The *tensorflow* and *keras* libraries were applied to create the model. After the training, the network was validated on 20% of randomly selected points, which were not used in the training set. Test data set was prepared using linear congruential generator (variation of pseudorandom number generator algorithms). The standard deviation for maxT_C, min$P$ and H-content (defined for $A_xB_yH_z$ as z/(x+y)) was 33.5 K, 70 GPa and 1.7 respectively (see Supporting Information).

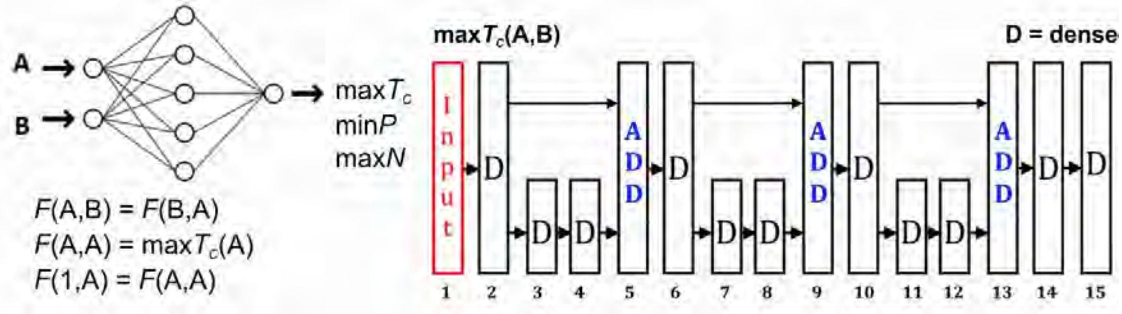


Figure 65. Developed neural network topology and boundary conditions used for predicting the critical parameters of ternary hydrides. “ADD” means summation layer, “Dense” (D) means fully-connected layer of neurons. This neural network was developed together with Dr. Igor Savkin (MSU).

One of the prerequisites for high-T_C hydride superconductivity is a high hydrogen content in the compound [36], more than dedicated by atomic valences. Analysis of the results obtained after applying our neural network to an array of parameters of the experimentally known or *ab initio* predicted binary and ternary hydrides stable in the pressure range of 0-300 GPa is shown in Figures 66A and B. The pronounced maximum of the hydrogen content ($[AB]H_{12-14}$) is observed for ternary compounds containing heavy lanthanoids and *6d*-elements (Hf, Ta, W, Re), see Figure 66B. The statistical analysis of the hydrogen content in ternary compounds shows the majority of elements cannot form superhydrides in this range of pressure, see Figure 66C. A relatively high population of hydrides observed for the $[AB]H_{3-4}$ and $[AB]H_{8-10}$ compositions has many experimental evidences. Since studies of higher (n > 16) polyhydrides are currently quite rare, the neural network erroneously predicts very low or zero statistics of their formation.

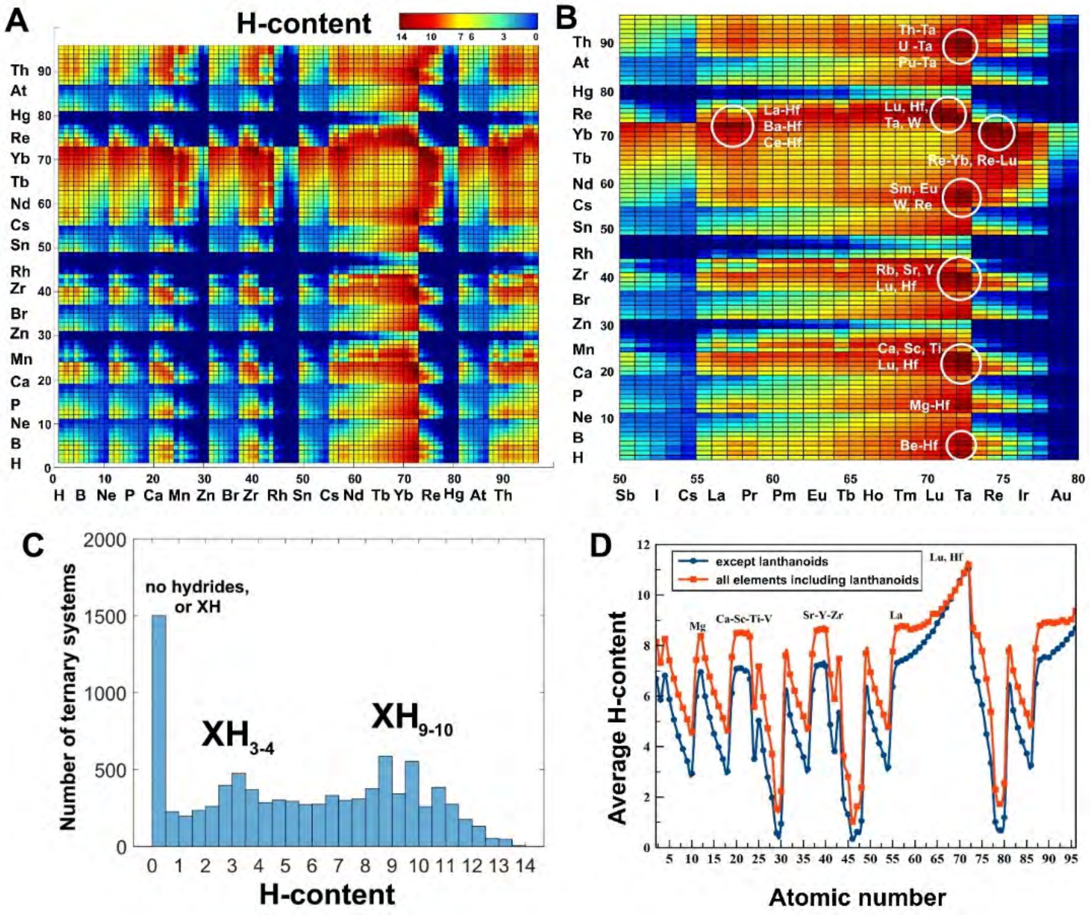


Figure 66. A) Distribution of the maximum hydrogen content per (defined as the ratio of hydrogen atoms to the sum of other atoms); B) zoom-in of a group of ternary lanthanoid hydrides. The most promising combinations of elements are marked by circles; C) number of possible ternary systems depending on the hydrogen content; D) maximum hydrogen content in ternary hydrides $A_xB_yH_z$ average over all elements B as a function of element A.

The dependence of the maximum hydrogen content, averaged over all possible hydrides of a chemical element (i.e. $\Sigma_B \max N_H(A,B) / 96$), on the atomic number of the element is shown in Figure 66D. Heavy lanthanoids form higher polyhydrides much easier than all other elements. The elements from the d^0, d^1 and d^2-belts (Mg, Ca, Sr, Sc, Y, La, etc.) can be used in combination with heavy lanthanoids to increase the H-content. We unexpectedly observed many promising ternary polyhydrides of Tm, Yb, Lu, Ta, Zr, W, and other elements located in the vicinity of d^0 and d^1-belts, which have no promising binary hydrides [36, 286].

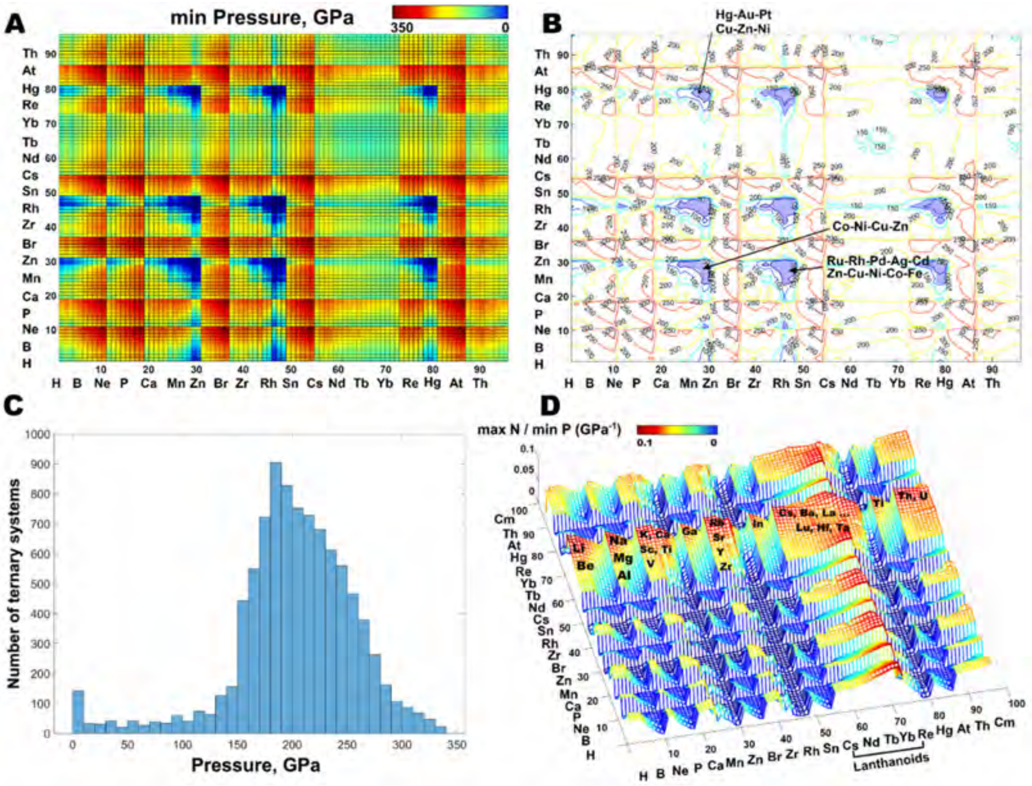


Figure 67. A) Distribution of stabilization pressure over ternary superhydrides; B) isobaric map of stability of ternary hydrides. Combinations of elements forming stable hydrides at the lowest pressure are shown explicitly; C) number of ternary systems, which potentially may form superhydrides at various pressures (area histogram of A); D) distribution of the ratio of maximum hydrogen content to the stabilization pressure of ternary hydrides (divergences are excluded).

One of the most important parameters for the synthesis of a particular metal hydride is the pressure needed for its stabilization. The training of our neural network on the published minimum values of the stabilization pressure for highest binary and ternary hydrides leads to the distribution of stabilization pressures for all ternary hydrides (Figure 67). To be thermodynamically stable, almost 90% of ternary hydrides with maxN_H content require a pressure above 120 GPa (Figure 67C). The remaining 10%, late 3*d*-5*d* metals corresponding to the “wells” on the stabilization map (Figure 67A), do not form superhydrides (see Figure 66A), and, thus, they have little chance to possess high-T_C superconductivity. The highest stabilization pressures (> 300 GPa) correspond to the hydrides of noble gases.

The most interesting regions of the obtained map (Figure 67A) are related to the superhydrides, having the lowest possible stabilization pressure and maximum H-content. To define these regions, we obtained the distribution of the ratio of maximum hydrogen content to minimum stabilization pressure max$N$ / min$P$ (Figure 67D, divergences are excluded). Physically this ratio means the average molar content of hydrogen per 1 GPa of applied pressure. The maximum value of max$N$/min$P$ reaches ~0.08-0.1 for lanthanoids and *5d* elements (Cs, Ba…Hf, Ta) in combination with alkaline and alkaline earth metals. This means that pressures of ~100 GPa (or more) are needed to stabilize superhydrides with H-content 10, and at least 60 GPa pressure is needed to achieve H-content 6.

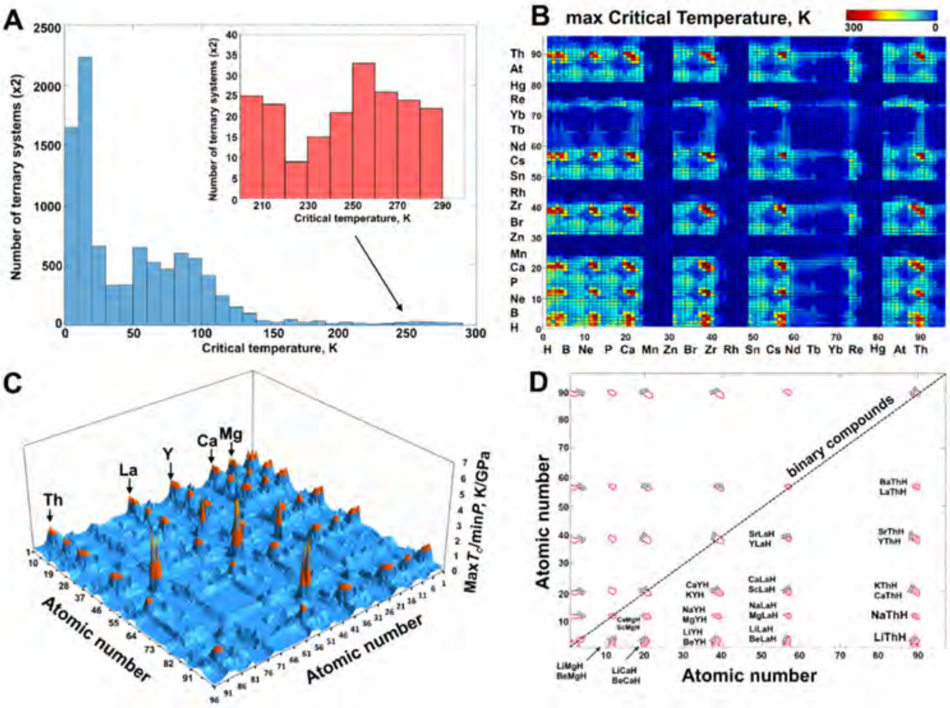


Figure 68. A) Number of ternary systems as a function of the critical temperature; B) map of the maximum T_C over the ternary hydrides; C) distribution of the maxT_C / min$P$ ratio showing the efficiency of applied pressure to certain systems; D) map of the most promising high-T_C ternary hydrides.

The most interesting parameter predicted using this neural network is the critical temperature of superconductivity (T_C). The number of interesting high-T_C ternary hydrides (like LaH_{10} or better) is quite small (Figure 68B-D). More than 95% of ternary hydrides have T_C smaller than 150 K (Figure 68A). The total number of promising systems with $T_C > 250$ K is about 50-60, see Table 13.

Another important parameter is the maxT_C / min$P$ ratio showing the efficiency of the pressure applied to a particular system in order to form a high-T_C superhydride (Figure 68C, the points corresponding to min $P \sim 0$ are discarded). All promising regions are related to the combinations of elements from d^0, d^1 and d^2-belts of the Periodic Table. The maximum predicted values of maxT_C / min$P$ are 1.3-1.5 K/GPa. Other peaks related to the ternary hydrides of Cu, Zn, Rh, Pd, Au, and other elements mainly come from the existence of lower hydrides stable at almost zero pressure. Such compounds do not possess high-T_C superconductivity.

The most promising directions of further studies of high-T_C hydrides are listed in Table 13. For instance, it was found that ternary hydrides containing Th and an alkali metal (e.g., Li, Nb or K) have better T_C than binary hydrides of ThH_{10} [12,13] or alkali metals, and in fact, we expect for these ternary hydrides T_C comparable with that of LaH_{10} [4,5] at pressures lower than 200 GPa. On the other hand, the most efficient way to increase T_C in LaH_{10} is to have ternary hydrides, where Li, Mg, Ca and Y play the role of the second metal, which could potentially lead to T_C of around 285 K. The results obtained using our neural network show that ternary hydrides of Y, where the role of the second metal is played by Li, Mg or Ca, will have T_C of ~290 K, which is better than T_C of YH_6 [30].

Table 13. Most promising high-T_C ternary A-B-H systems. The hydrides of short-lived radioactive Ac, Pa and Pm were discarded. The systems suggested for the experimental synthesis are underlined.

Entry No	First atom (A)	Second atom (B)	Expected T_C, K	Expected stabilization pressure, GPa	Expected H-content (per A+B)
1	**Th**	<u>Li</u>	257	195	10
2		<u>Na</u>	265	196	9.5

Entry No	**First atom (A)**	**Second atom (B)**	**Expected T_C, K**	**Expected stabilization pressure, GPa**	**Expected H-content (per A+B)**
3		K	258	195	9.5
4		Ca	265	209	10.5
5		Sr	271	208	10.5 $\sim H_{10}$
6		Y	240	214	11
7		Ba	260	206	10.5
8		La	276	213	11.5
9	**Ra**	Sc	251	203	10
10		Y	229	201	10
11		Zr	257	207	10.5
12	**La**	Li	267	190	9
13		Be	250	204	9.5
14		Na	259	190	9
15		Mg	281	205	9.5
16		K	228	189	9
17		Ca	280	204	10
18		Sc	271	210	10.5
19		Sr	268	203	10
20		Y	286	209	10.5
21	**Ba**	Be	253	199	9
22		Mg	241	199	9
23		Sc	275	204	10
24		Y	268	203	10
25		Zr	265	208	10.5
26	**Y**	Li	269	188	9
27		Be	231	203	9.5
28		Na	269	189	9
29		Mg	280	204	9.5
30		K	253	189	9
31		Ca	285	205	10
32		Sc	248	210	10.5
33	**Sr**	Be	278	199	9
34		Mg	274	200	9
35		Ca	260	200	9
36		Sc	282	205	10

Entry No	First atom (A)	Second atom (B)	Expected T_C, K	Expected stabilization pressure, GPa	Expected H-content (per A+B)
37	**Ca**	Li	252	182	8
38		Be	280	197	9
39		Mg	283	199	9
40	**Sc**	Li	247	186	9
41		Na	264	188	9
42		Mg	264	203	9.5
43		K	254	188	9
44		Ca	280	205	9.5
45	**Mg**	Li	257	180	8
46		Be	271	195	9
47		Na	237	182	8

It is necessary to say a few words about the limitations of this approach to predicting the properties of ternary hydrides. Every month, 3-4 new papers with ab initio calculations of ternary metal-hydrogen systems appear. This leads to the need for regular retraining of existing neural networks and reanalysis of their predictions. For this reason, it makes sense to highlight only the most promising direction in the study of ternary polyhydrides, without dwelling on details, which change with the emergence of more and more new data. Another point is that the constructed neural network cannot take into account the crystal symmetry of compounds, their thermodynamic and dynamic stability, whereas all calculations from the literature are made using different methods, with different pseudopotentials, accuracy, and at different pressures. To train the neural network, a large amount of homogeneous data obtained under the same conditions is required. To date, out of more than 4,500 ternary hydrides, the DFT methods have been applied to only about 100 of them. Under these conditions, we cannot speak about any accuracy of the neural network predictions. Therefore, the results obtained should be treated with caution.

6.3 Concluding remarks and ways to increase the critical temperature

Many experts in the field of superconductivity have noticed that the cuprate superconductors and the best hydride superconductors have the same elements in their composition. This opens up the possibility of a statistical analysis based on the known literature (the database [287] was used), assuming that the systems with the best superconducting properties have always attracted the most attention of researchers. As can be seen from Figures 69-70, such elements as Be, Mg, Sc, alkali metals, Ti, Zr, Hf, have not attracted much attention of researchers, whereas Ca, Sr, Ba, La, Y, Ce, Bi and As - are the most important elements for superconductor design. The same situation is observed for polyhydrides - all attention is focused on the "superconductivity belt" of d^0-d^2 elements.

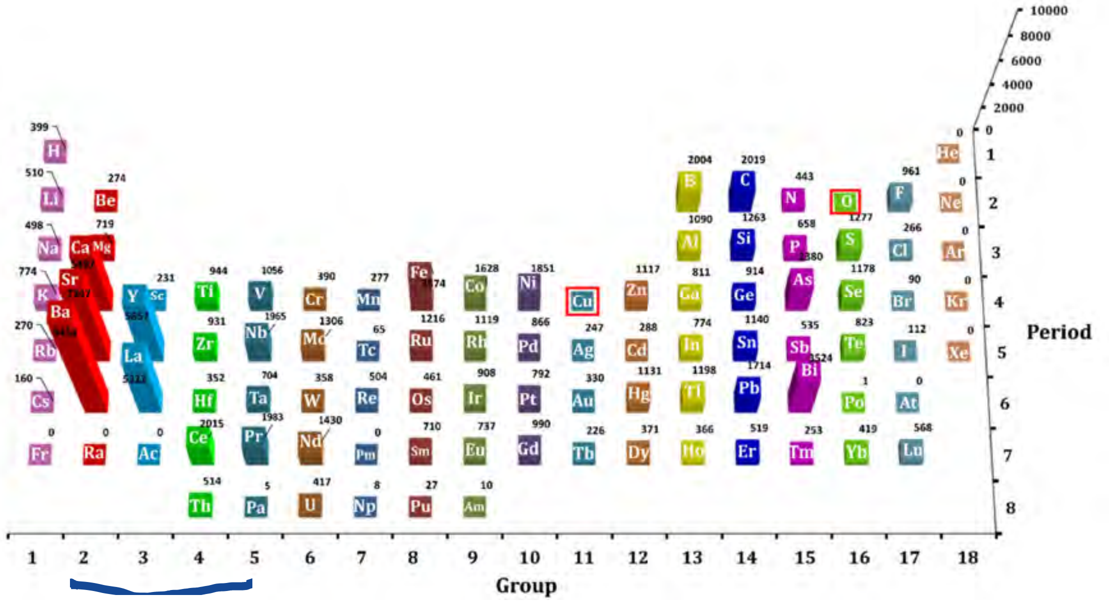


Figure 69. Number of entries containing the selected element of the Mendeleev table in the database of superconducting compounds [287]. Data for copper and oxygen are not shown, since these elements are present in all compounds of the cuprate series.

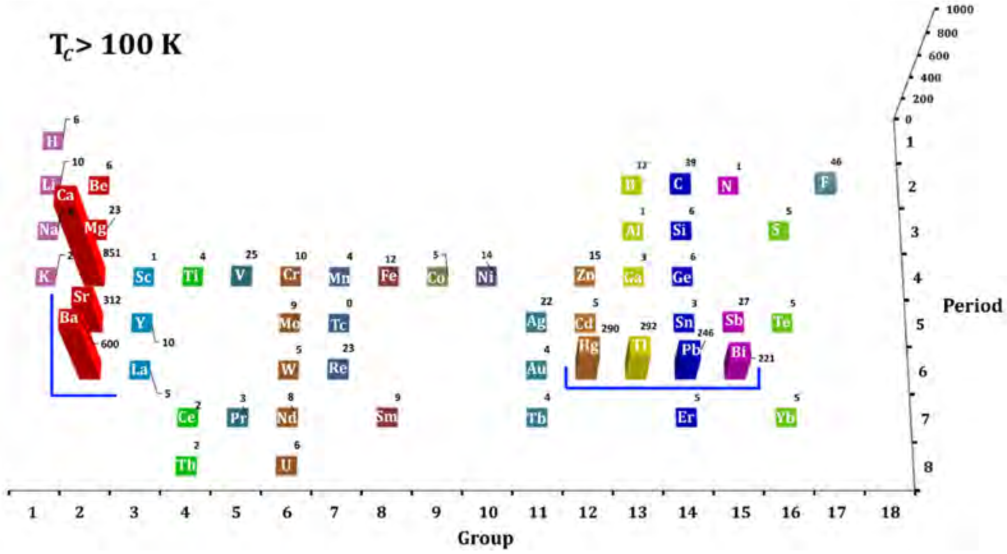


Figure 70. Statistics of records (compounds) with the critical temperature $T_C > 100$ K that contain the selected element of the periodic table in the database [287].

A set of the most used elements for obtaining superconducting materials with different mechanisms of superconductivity has significant similarities with the set of elements from the "superconductivity belt". Analysis of the T_C distribution in ternary hydrides using neural networks (see paragraph 6.2) also shows that the most promising are the ternary hydrides constructed from the elements of the "superconductivity belt". Thus, I believe that the synthesis of ternary hydrides with combinations of d^0-d^2 elements, despite the initial failures with solid solutions, is still one of the most promising directions in hydride superconductivity.

Another interesting direction to increase the critical temperature is the construction of hybrid structures containing covalent and metal bonds simultaneously (e.g., the Y-Te-H and Y-Bi-H systems), atomic and molecular hydrogen (which increases $\omega_{\log}$), the introduction of polymer chains of light atoms to stabilize molecular hydrogen (Figure 71), and condensed fullerenes with metal atoms inside, which are full analogues of clathrate polyhydrides [288-290]. In the latter case, the light atoms solve the problem of filling the intermediate frequency region in the Eliashberg function between the low-frequency zone of the metal sublattice and the high-frequency vibrations of the hydrogen sublattice (Figure 71).

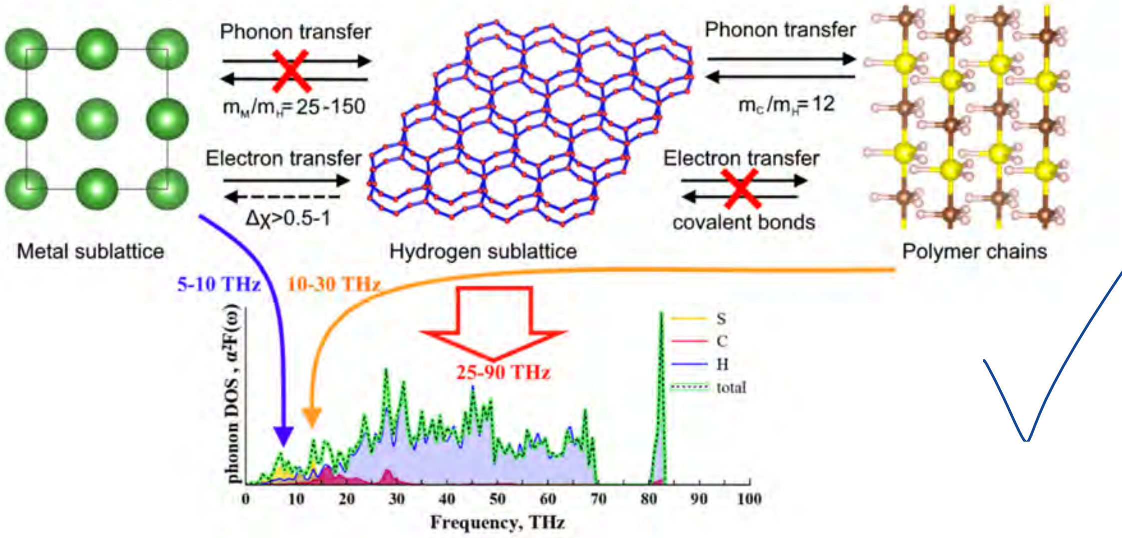


Figure 71. Scheme of the possible electron-phonon interaction of the metal sublattice, molecular hydrogen layers, and polymer chains of light atoms (-CH_3-SH_3-) in the formation of the Eliashberg function.

Tremendous recent progress in achieving near-room temperature superconductivity is primarily due to the use of a new material, metallic hydrogen, stabilized in superhydrides at high pressures. Using the elementary approach $T_C \sim m_A^{0.5}$, it is possible to achieve T_C = 29 K and more in simple metals, for instance, in calcium at 216 GPa [291]. Considering hydrogen as an ordinary metal, $T_C(H) \sim T_C(Ca) \times m_{Ca}^{0.5}$ = 183 K, not so far from T_C in polyhydrides. It means that, by the order of magnitude, superconductivity in polyhydrides is limited just as it is limited in ordinary metals. Considering a sequential pressure rise for simple metals such as La, it is easy to verify by direct calculation that $\lambda(P \rightarrow \infty)$ is 0. For example, for pure lanthanum, λ(100 GPa) ≈ 1, λ(130 GPa) ≈ 0.65 [246], whereas at 1000 GPa we have λ(1 TPa) = 0.17, ω_{log} = 870 K, and T_C = 0 K (see also a similar work on superconductivity in sulfur [292]). The idea that superconducting polyhydrides do not differ in their properties from ordinary metals is a red thread running through my thesis, so there must be . . .

Style ?

Asymptotic theorem: $T_C(P \rightarrow \infty) = 0$ for any material. The superconductivity temperature of any material tends to zero as the pressure increases starting from some pressure value.

A few words about possible applications of superconducting polyhydrides. At the moment, it is impossible to create more or less long polyhydride samples when synthesizing on diamond anvils. Therefore, the only application area open to polyhydrides is their use as sensors. First of all, we are talking about the application of micron samples of polyhydrides for photon counting as single-photon detectors operating in a wide range of incident light wavelengths. Directly, the scheme for implementing such a detector is reduced to adding a focusing lens to the diamond cell design, cooling the system below the critical temperature, and using a near-critical current with detection of the resulting potential difference in a 4-contact circuit (Figure 72a). When a single photon hits the polyhydride sample, it is absorbed by the highly dispersed hydride powder with destruction of the superconducting state and the appearance of a finite potential difference between the electrodes.

? unclear

chain ?

or do you mean large quantities?

Another application of superhydrides is their use for the design of SQUID magnetometers on diamond anvils that do not require deep cooling. However, because of the small loop size (d~20-40 μm, Figure 72c) such a SQUID will not have a record sensitivity ($\Phi_0 \times S \approx 6$ μT). Narrow superconducting transitions (ΔT_C = 3-4 K) also allow detection of changes in external parameters: temperature, magnetic field and current, by recording the electrical resistance in 10 μΩ steps (typical resistance noise level). With this approach, we can expect to confidently detect changes in the magnetic field $\Delta H = 10^{-5}$ T and in the temperature of 5×10^{-5} K. Temperature detection is of greatest interest, because in this case the superconductor can be used to study the thermal effects of phase transitions in DACs. Such a sensor can be placed directly on a diamond anvil, next to the object under study. Despite the narrowness of the phase transition region, it can be shifted to the desired region by using higher electric current, applying an external magnetic field, changing the pressure or by introducing magnetic impurities into the superconductor.

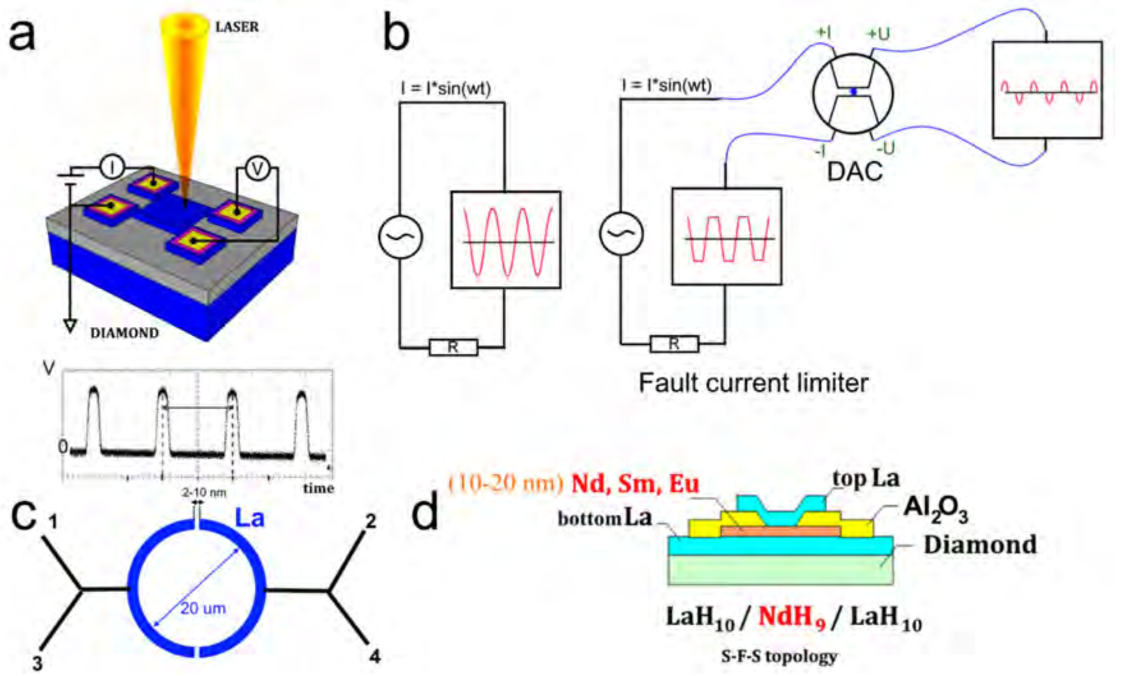


Figure 72. Possible applications of superhydrides as (a) single-photon detectors; (b) current limiters and nonlinear electronic elements; (c) SQUID magnetometers and magnetic field sensors; (d) gates controlled by magnetic field in SFS contacts.

Superconductors with high T_C, a sharp superconducting transition, and a low upper critical magnetic field are very important for applications. For such materials we can control the SC transition by readily available magnetic fields. Alternatively, such control can be achieved by fabricating S-F-S contacts (Figure 72d), where a magnetic superhydride layer (GdH_x or EuH_x) will be placed between thin layers of superconducting hydrides. Such contacts in high-pressure diamond cells can also be used as a nonlinear electronic element, together with the use of superhydrides as current limiters (Figure 72b).

The problem here, however, will be the large resistance of the feeding wires (~ 60-80 Ω) compared to the resistance of the sample itself (0.1-1 Ω). This factor also limits the study of electrochemical processes in high-pressure DACs: in order to apply a potential difference of 0.5-1 V to the sample, a current of at least 0.5-1 A should pass through the wires, which is fraught with destruction of copper contacts.

6.4 Conclusions of Chapter 6

1. Most of the high-temperature superconducting metal hydrides are concentrated in the “superconducting belt” of the periodic table. The metals forming the high-T_C hydrides are Sc-Y-La-Ac (d^1 belt), Mg-Ca-Sr-Ba-Ra (d^0 belt), Ce ($s^2f^1d^1$), and Zr-Hf-Th (s^2d^2).

2. The optimal hydrogen content in superconductors corresponds to XH_n ($n = 10 \pm 4$), a composition that can be formed at pressures of about 150–250 GPa. Both $T_C(P)$ and $T_C(H)$ are dome-shaped dependencies. If the composition deviates from the optimal values, the superconductivity parameters rapidly decrease.

3. The superconducting properties of hydrides greatly diminish as the number of *d*- and *f*-electrons increases because of electron scattering on anisotropic centers (metal atoms) with a change in spin and appearance of magnetic ordering.

4. The pressure required for the stabilization of polyhydrides decreases going down the periodic table along with a decrease in electronegativity and an increase in the atomic radius. The importance of the averaged phonon energy makes it difficult to reduce the pressure without losing the SC properties of thermodynamically stable hydrides. Numerically, T_C [K] ~ P [GPa] and does not exceed $2P$ [GPa].

5. The rules of B. Matthias [270, 293], developed for the search of low-temperature BCS superconductors, remain valid for polyhydrides:

- The best superconducting polyhydrides have cubic and hexagonal crystal structures.
- High density of electronic states, which does not go into spin splitting and magnetization, contributes to superconductivity in hydrides. The electronic density of states at the Fermi level N_F of the highest-T_C superconducting hydrides is ~1 state/Ry/H atom.
- Magnetic atoms suppress superconductivity. Lanthanide polyhydrides are mostly non-superconducting.
- Molecular polyhydrides are bad superconductors.

6. The study of superconductivity in ternary hydrides shows that the most interesting properties should be exhibited by compounds composed of elements of the “superconductivity belt”. The most promising are cubic and hexagonal ternary hydrides with a hydrogen content expressed as $(X,Y)H_n$ ($n = 10 \pm 4$), obtained by regular substitution of metal atoms in clathrate binary superhydrides at pressures of 200-250 GPa.

(1) 23 July 22

(2) 24 July 22

Conclusions

Over the six years of research (2015-2021) following the prediction and subsequent experimental discovery of the unique properties of H_3S [5], polyhydrides have become an established new class of superconducting materials with record critical parameters. There is no doubt that many more exciting discoveries await us in this field. Hydrogen is an ideal element for the realization of high-temperature superconductivity with the electron-phonon mechanism of coupling. We just need to find polyhydrides that require minimal pressure for their stabilization and maintain record-high critical temperatures. Ternary hydrides of metals from the "superconductivity belt" and hybrid metastable materials that combine both covalent bonds and a metal-stabilized hydrogen atom sublattice have a great potential in this regard.

The progress in the field of hydride superconductivity would not have been so fast and bright without the well-developed Bardeen-Cooper-Schrieffer-Migdal-Eliashberg strong electron-phonon interaction theory, evolutionary search methods for thermodynamically stable crystal structures (such as USPEX), and convenient Quantum ESPRESSO and EPW packages for ab initio calculations of the critical parameters of superconductors. The developers of the SSCHA package are noted for their contribution to understanding the importance of anharmonic effects in polyhydrides at ultrahigh pressures.

In this thesis, we tried to emphasize the importance and productivity of the interpenetration of theoretical calculations and experiments with DACs, which complement each other. We always use experiment to better understand theory, and theory — to better describe experiment.

Analyzing the data of the measurements in high-pressure diamond anvil cells in Chapter 1, we found that polyhydrides have all the properties of conventional BCS superconductors: the isotope effect, a sharp drop in the electrical resistance at the transition temperature, and T_C dependence on the external magnetic field, current, and presence of magnetic impurities. However, given the very limited set of experimental techniques available for investigating matter at extreme pressures, the main parameters of the superconducting state of hydrides — the EPC parameter λ, superconducting gap Δ, Eliashberg function $\alpha^2F(\omega)$, and lower critical magnetic field μ_0H_{C1} — have yet to be determined.

The investigation of thorium polyhydrides at high pressures (Chapter 2), which played an important role in the formation of the Moscow high-pressure collaboration (Crystallography Institute RAS, Skolkovo Institute, and Lebedev Physical Institute), showed that high-temperature superconductivity in polyhydrides is not a unique property of H_3S [5], discovered in 2015, but is inherent to a wide class of compounds. Our work allowed us to form an idea of individual families of polyhydrides (XH_{10}, XH_9, XH_6, XH_4), which were subsequently augmented by other members. Here, for the first time, we also encountered deviations of the experimental superconducting properties (T_C) from their predicted values.

The study of the Y-H system at high pressures (Chapter 3) showed that despite the similarity of the chemical properties of lanthanum and yttrium, their interaction with hydrogen at high pressures proceeds differently. Instead of La-type hydrides, such as XH_{10}, we observed formation of *Im*-3*m*-YH_6 and *P*6_3/*mmc*-YH_9. In our work, we pointed out the importance of considering anisotropy in calculations of the critical parameters of hexagonal polyhydrides (YH_9, CeH_9), as well as the anomalous properties of YH_6: an extremely high upper critical magnetic field and unexpected suppression of superconductivity, which cannot be explained within the known models.

In Chapter 4, we characterized a group of magnetic lanthanide superhydrides (Pr, Nd, Eu) which, despite the presence of a metallic hydrogen sublattice, do not display superconducting properties (because of the scattering of Cooper pairs on the magnetic moments of atoms) but can exhibit magnetic ordering at low temperatures. Lanthanide hydrides are extremely difficult for theoretical studies because of the need to take into account the strong correlations in the *f*-shell electrons. This group of metals is very convenient for controlling the properties of superconductors. Small additions of lanthanides make it possible to significantly reduce the critical temperature of superconductivity where necessary. In addition, on the basis of lanthanides (e.g., Gd), it is possible to create S-F-S interfaces that are very sensitive to an external magnetic field.

In addition to binary hydrides, in Chapter 5 we considered the properties of ternary polyhydrides of the La-Y-H, La-Nd-H, and La-Ce-H systems. It turned out that the synthesis of ternary hydrides often leads to formation of solid solutions in the metal sublattice, which have “trivial” properties and obey Anderson’s theorem for superconductors. However, there are at least two scenarios in which the introduction of an additional atom into a binary hydride leads to new results: (1) stabilization of “impossible” compounds that cannot be obtained in binary metal-hydrogen systems, and (2) formation of true ternary polyhydrides, in case the properties of the two metals differ greatly from each other.

In the last part of this thesis, we answered the key question of the materials science of superconducting materials: what elements, in what crystal structure, and under what conditions should be combined to obtain a superconductor with the best properties. For binary and probably ternary hydrides the question is solved by introducing the so-called “superconductivity belt” – a series of elements with d^0-d^2 electrons (13 metals: Mg, Ca, Sr, Ba, Sc, Y, La, Th, Ce, Ti, Zr, Hf, and Lu) which, by themselves and in combinations, form high-temperature superconducting polyhydrides at 150-250 GPa with a cubic or hexagonal crystal structure containing from 6 to 14 hydrogen atoms per metal atom and having an electronic state density of about 1 Ry^{-1} per H atom. This reduces the search space for the best ternary hydrides from >4600 systems to about 60-70 most promising ones that are expected to be investigated experimentally.

Within this work, we developed a useful algorithm for analyzing experimental and theoretical data, which makes it possible to extract maximum information from published transport measurements for superhydrides.

Bibliography

1. Wilson MN. 100 Years of Superconductivity and 50 Years of Superconducting Magnets. *IEEE Trans. Appl. Supercond.* 2012 22(3), 3800212.

2. Klimenko E Yu. Applied superconductivity: frustrations and hopes. *Phys. Usp.* 2021 64, 815–827.

3. Schilling A, Cantoni M, Guo JD, Ott HR. Superconductivity above 130 K in the Hg–Ba–Ca–Cu–O system. *Nature*. 1993 363(6424), 56-58.

4. Putilin SN, Antipov EV, Chmaissem O, Marezio M. Superconductivity at 94 K in HgBa2Cu04+δ. *Nature*. 1993 362(6417), 226-228.

5. Drozdov AP, Eremets MI, Troyan IA, Ksenofontov V, Shylin SI. Conventional superconductivity at 203 kelvin at high pressures in the sulfur hydride system. *Nature*. 2015 525(7567), 73-6.

6. Eremets M I, Drozdov A P. High-temperature conventional superconductivity. *Phys. Usp.* 2016 59, 1154–1160;

7. Drozdov AP, Kong PP, Minkov VS, Besedin SP, Kuzovnikov MA, Mozaffari S, Balicas L, Balakirev FF, Graf DE, Prakapenka VB, Greenberg E, Knyazev DA, Tkacz M, Eremets MI. Superconductivity at 250 K in lanthanum hydride under high pressures. *Nature*. 2019 569(7757), 528-531.

8. Somayazulu M, Ahart M, Mishra AK, Geballe ZM, Baldini M, Meng Y, Struzhkin VV, Hemley RJ. Evidence for Superconductivity above 260 K in Lanthanum Superhydride at Megabar Pressures. *Phys. Rev. Lett.* 2019 122(027001).

9. Oganov AR,Glass CW. Crystal structure prediction using ab initio evolutionary techniques: Principles and applications. *J. Chem. Phys.* 2006 124(244704.

10. Glass CW, Oganov AR, Hansen N. USPEX—Evolutionary crystal structure prediction. *Comput. Phys. Commun.* 2006 175(11-12), 713-720.

11. Oganov AR, Lyakhov RO, Valle M. How Evolutionary Crystal Structure Prediction Works-and Why. *Acc. Chem. Res.* 2011 44, 227-237.

12. Lyakhov AO, Oganov AR, Stokes HT, Zhu Q. New developments in evolutionary structure prediction algorithm USPEX. *Comput. Phys. Commun.* 2013 184(4), 1172-1182.

13. Oganov AR, Chen J, Gatti C, Ma Y, Ma Y, Glass CW, Liu Z, Yu T, Kurakevych OO, Solozhenko VL. Ionic high-pressure form of elemental boron. *Nature*. 2009 457(7231), 863-7.

14. Utyuzh A N, Mikheyenkov A V. Hydrogen and its compounds under extreme pressure. *Phys. Usp.* 2017 60, 886–901.

15. Duan D, Liu Y, Tian F, Li D, Huang X, Zhao Z, Yu H, Liu B, Tian W, Cui T. Pressure-induced metallization of dense (H(2)S)(2)H(2) with high-Tc superconductivity. *Sci. Rep.* 2014 4(6968).

16. Kong PP, Drozdov AP, Eroke E, Eremets MI. Book of abstracts of AIRAPT 26 joint with ACHPR 8 and CHPC 19. *Beijing , China*. 2017 p 347.

17. Geballe ZM, Liu H, Mishra AK, Ahart M, Somayazulu M, Meng Y, Baldini M, Hemley RJ. Synthesis and Stability of Lanthanum Superhydrides. *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.* 2018 57(3), 688 –692.

18. Liu H, Naumov II, Hoffmann R, Ashcroft NW, Hemley RJ. Potential high-Tc superconducting lanthanum and yttrium hydrides at high pressure. *PNAS*. 2017 114(27), 5.

19. Peng F, Sun Y, Pickard CJ, Needs RJ, Wu Q, Ma Y. Hydrogen Clathrate Structures in Rare Earth Hydrides at High Pressures: Possible Route to Room-Temperature Superconductivity. *Phys. Rev. Lett.* 2017 119(10), 107001.

20. Masafumi Sakata ME, Meng Dezhong, Toyoto Sato, Shin-ichi Orimo, Katsuya Shimizu. Superconductivity of lanthanum hydride synthesized using AlH3 as a hydrogen source. *Supercond. Sci. Technol.* 2020 33(11), 114004.

21. Kuzovnikov MA, "V(P) equations of state of novel lanthanum and yttrium superhydrides," in *ELBRUS 2021*, 2021.

22. Pépin CM, Geneste G, Dewaele A, Mezouar M, Loubeyre P. Synthesis of FeH5: A layered structure with atomic hydrogen slabs. *Science*. 2017 357(382).

23. Bazhanova Z G, Oganov A R, Gianola O. Fe — C and Fe — H systems at pressures of the Earth’s inner core. *Phys. Usp.* 2012 55, 489–497.

24. Zhou D, Semenok DV, Xie H, Kartsev AI, Kvashnin AG, Huang X, Duan D, Oganov AR, Cui T. High-Pressure Synthesis of Magnetic Neodymium Polyhydrides. *J. Am. Chem. Soc.* 2020 142(6), 2803–2811.

25. Zhou D, Semenok DV, Duan D, Xie H, Huang X, Chen W, Li X, Liu B, Oganov AR, Cui T. Superconducting Praseodymium Superhydrides. *Sci. Adv.* 2020 6 (9), eaax6849.

26. I. A. Kruglov, A. G. Kvashnin, A. F. Goncharov, A. R. Oganov, S. S. Lobanov, N. Holtgrewe, S. Q. Jiang, V. B. Prakapenka, E. Greenberg, Yanilkin AV. Uranium polyhydrides at moderate pressuresPredict: Prediction, synthesis, and expected superconductivity. *Sci. Adv.* 2018 4(eaat9776).

27. Semenok DV, Kvashnin AG, Ivanova AG, Svitlyk V, Fominski VY, Sadakov AV, Sobolevskiy OA, Pudalov VM, Troyan IA, Oganov AR. Superconductivity at 161 K in thorium hydride ThH10: Synthesis and properties. *Materials Today*. 2020 33(36-44).

28. Salke NP, Esfahani MMD, Zhang Y, Kruglov IA, Zhou J, Wang Y, Greenberg E, Prakapenka VB, Liu J, Oganov AR, Lin J-F. Synthesis of clathrate cerium superhydride CeH9 at 80 GPa with anomalously short H-H distance. *Nat. Commun.* 2019 10(4453).

29. Li X, Huang X, Duan D, Pickard CJ, Zhou D, Xie H, Zhuang Q, Huang Y, Zhou Q, Liu B, Cui T. Polyhydride CeH9 with an atomic-like hydrogen clathrate structure. *Nat. Commun.* 2019 10(3461).

30. Troyan IA, Semenok DV, Kvashnin AG, Sadakov AV, Sobolevskiy OA, Pudalov VM, Ivanova AG, Prakapenka VB, Greenberg E, Gavriliuk AG, Lyubutin IS, Struzhkin VV, Bergara A, Errea I, Bianco R, Calandra M, Mauri F, Monacelli L, Akashi R, Oganov AR. Anomalous High-Temperature Superconductivity in YH6. *Advanced Materials*. 2021 33(15), 2006832.

31. Kong P, Minkov VS, Kuzovnikov MA, Drozdov AP, Besedin SP, Mozaffari S, Balicas L, Balakirev FF, Prakapenka VB, Chariton S, Knyazev DA, Greenberg E, Eremets MI. Superconductivity up to 243 K in the yttrium-hydrogen system under high pressure. *Nat. Commun.* 2021 12(1), 5075.

32. Sun Y, Lv J, Xie Y, Liu H, Ma Y. Route to a Superconducting Phase above Room Temperature in Electron-Doped Hydride Compounds under High Pressure. *Phys. Rev. Lett.* . 2019 123(097001).

33. Xie H, Duan D, Shao Z, Song H, Wang Y, Xiao X, Li D, Tian F, Liu B, Cui T. High-temperature superconductivity in ternary clathrate YCaH12 under high pressures. *J. Phys. Condens. Matter*. 2019 31(24), 245404.

34. Liang X, Bergara A, Wang L, Wen B, Zhao Z, Zhou X-F, He J, Gao G, Tian Y. Potential high-Tc superconductivity in $CaYH_{12}$ under pressure. *Phys. Rev. B.* 2019 99(10), 100505.

35. Sukmas W, Tsuppayakorn-aek P, Pinsook U, Bovornratanaraks T. Near-room-temperature superconductivity of Mg/Ca substituted metal hexahydride under pressure. *J. Alloys Compd*. 2020 849(156434).

36. Semenok DV, Kruglov IA, Savkin IA, Kvashnin AG, Oganov AR. On Distribution of Superconductivity in Metal Hydrides. *Current Opinion in Solid State and Materials Science*. 2020 24(2), 100808-100817.

37. Snider E, Dasenbrock-Gammon N, McBride R, Debessai M, Vindana H, Vencatasamy K, Lawler KV, Salamat A, Dias RP. Room-temperature superconductivity in a carbonaceous sulfur hydride. *Nature*. 2020 586(7829), 373-377.

38. Cataldo SD, Heil C, Linden Wvd, Boeri2 L. LaBH8: the first high-Tc low-pressure superhydride. *arXiv: 2102.11227*. 2021.

39. Gao M, Yan X-W, Lu Z-Y, Xiang T. Phonon-mediated high-temperature superconductivity in ternary borohydride KB_2H_8 around 12 GPa. *arXiv: 2106.07322*. 2021

40. Belli F, Contreras-Garcia J, Errea I. Strong correlation between bonding network and critical temperature in hydrogen-based superconductors. *arXiv: 2103.07320*. 2021.

41. Bi T, Zarifi N, Terpstra T, Zurek E, *The Search for Superconductivity in High Pressure Hydrides* (Reference Module in Chemistry, Molecular Sciences and Chemical Engineering), 2019.

42. Zurek E,Bi T. High-temperature superconductivity in alkaline and rare earth polyhydrides at high pressure: A theoretical perspective. *J. Chem. Phys.* 2019 150(5), 050901.

43. Semenok DV, Zhou D, Kvashnin AG, Huang X, Galasso M, Kruglov IA, Ivanova AG, Gavriliuk AG, Chen W, Tkachenko NV, Boldyrev AI, Troyan I, Oganov AR, Cui T. Novel Strongly Correlated Europium Superhydrides. *The Journal of Physical Chemistry Letters*. 2021 12(1), 32-40.

44. Semenok DV, Chen W, Huang X, Zhou D, Kruglov IA, Mazitov AB, Galasso M, Tantardini C, Gonze X, Kvashnin AG, Oganov AR, Cui T. Sr-Doped Superionic Hydrogen Glass: Synthesis and Properties of SrH_{22}. *Adv.Mat. Accepted (arXiv:2110.15628),* 2021.

45. Chen W, Semenok DV, Kvashnin AG, Huang X, Kruglov IA, Galasso M, Song H, Duan D, Goncharov AF, Prakapenka VB, Oganov AR, Cui T. Synthesis of molecular metallic barium superhydride: pseudocubic BaH_{12}. *Nat. Commun.* 2021 12(1), 273.

46. *Dimitri Semenok (Private Communication)*.

47. Fratanduono DE, Smith RF, Ali SJ, Braun DG, Fernandez-Pañella A, Zhang S, Kraus RG, Coppari F, McNaney JM, Marshall MC, Kirch LE, Swift DC, Millot M, Wicks JK, Eggert JH. Probing the Solid Phase of Noble Metal Copper at Terapascal Conditions. *Phys. Rev. Lett.* 2020 124(1), 015701.

48. Eremets MI, Drozdov AP, Kong PP, Wang H. Semimetallic molecular hydrogen at pressure above 350 GPa. *Nat. Phys.* 2019 15(12), 1246-1249.

49. Loubeyre P, Occelli F, Dumas P. Synchrotron infrared spectroscopic evidence of the probable transition to metal hydrogen. *Nature*. 2020 577(7792), 631-635.

50. Gregoryanz E, Ji C, Dalladay-Simpson P, Li B, Howie RT, Mao H-K. Everything you always wanted to know about metallic hydrogen but were afraid to ask. *Matter Radiat. Extremes*. 2020 5(3).

51. Guan P-W, Hemley RJ, Viswanathan V. P2: Combining pressure and electrochemistry to synthesize superhydrides. *arXiv: 2007.15613,* 2020.

52. Wang H, Yao Y, Peng F, Liu H, Hemley RJ. Quantum and Classical Proton Diffusion in Superconducting Clathrate Hydrides. *Phys. Rev. Lett.* 2021 126(11), 117002.

53. Yan J, T´oth O, Xu W, Liu X-D, Gregoryanz E, Dalladay-Simpson P, Qi Z, Xie S, Gorelli F, Martoˇn´ak R, Santoro M. High-Pressure Structural Evolution of Disordered Polymeric CS2 *arXiv: 2104.03610*, 2021.

54. Bykova E, Bykov M, Chariton S, Prakapenka VB, Glazyrin K, Aslandukov A, Aslandukova A, Criniti G, Kurnosov A, Goncharov AF. Structure and composition of C-S-H compounds up to 143 GPa. *Phys. Rev. B*. 2021 103(14), L140105.

55. Laniel D, Winkler B, Bykova E, Fedotenko T, Chariton S, Milman V, Bykov M, Prakapenka V, Dubrovinsky L, Dubrovinskaia N. Novel sulfur hydrides synthesized at extreme conditions. *Phys. Rev. B*. 2020 102(13).

56. Allen PB,Dynes RC. Transition temperature of strong-coupled superconductors reanalyzed. *Phys. Rev. B*. 1975 12(3), 905-922.

57. Ge Y, Zhang F, Dias RP, Hemley RJ, Yao Y. Hole-doped room-temperature superconductivity in H3S1-xZx (Z=C, Si). *Mater. Today Phys.* 2020 15(100330).

58. Hu SX, Paul R, Karasiev VV, Dias RP. Carbon-Doped Sulfur Hydrides as Room-Temperature Superconductors at 270 GPa. *arXiv: 2012.10259*, 2020.

59. Wang T, Hirayama M, Nomoto T, Koretsune T, Arita R, Flores-Livas JA. Absence of conventional room temperature superconductivity at high pressure in carbon doped H3S. *arXiv: 2104.03710*, 2021.

60. Gubler M, Flores-Livas JA, Kozhevnikov A, Goedecker S. Missing theoretical evidence for conventional room temperature superconductivity in low enthalpy structures of carbonaceous sulfur hydrides. *arXiv:2109.10019*, 2021.

61. Hirsch JE,Marsiglio F. Unusual width of the superconducting transition in a hydride. *Nature*. 2021 596(7873), E9-E10.

62. Hirsch JE. On the ac magnetic susceptibility of a room temperature superconductor: anatomy of a probable scientific fraud. *Phys. C (Amsterdam, Neth.)*. 2021 1353964.

63. Bloch F. Zum elektrischen Widerstandsgesetz bei tiefen Temperaturen. *Zeitschrift fuer Physik*. 1930 59(208).

64. Grüneisen E. Die Abhängigkeit des elektrischen Widerstandes reiner Metalle von der Temperatur. *Ann. Phys.* . 1933 408(5), 530-540.

65. Liu L, Wang C, Yi S, Kim KW, Kim J, Cho J-H. Microscopic mechanism of room-temperature superconductivity in compressed LaH10. *Phys. Rev. B*. 2019 99(14), 140501.

66. Tsuppayakorn-aek P, Pinsook U, Luo W, Ahuja R, Bovornratanaraks T. Superconductivity of superhydride CeH_{10} under high pressure. *Mater. Res. Express*. 2020 7(8), 086001.

67. Quan Y,Pickett WE. Van Hove singularities and spectral smearing in high-temperature superconducting H3S. *Phys. Rev. B*. 2016 93(10), 104526.

68. Guigue B, Marizy A, Loubeyre P. Synthesis of UH_7 and UH_8 superhydrides: Additive-volume alloys of uranium and atomic metal hydrogen down to 35 GPa. *Phys. Rev. B*. 2020 102(1), 014107.

69. Gor’kov LP, "Theory of Superconducting Alloys," in *Superconductivity: Conventional and Unconventional Superconductors*, K. H. Bennemann and J. B. Ketterson, Eds. Berlin, Heidelberg: Springer Berlin Heidelberg, 2008, pp. 201-224.

70. Shen G,Mao HK. High-pressure studies with x-rays using diamond anvil cells. *Rep. Prog. Phys.* 2016 80(1), 016101.

71. Schultz E, Mezouar M, Crichton W, Bauchau S, Blattmann G, Andrault D, Fiquet G, Boehler R, Rambert N, Sitaud B, Loubeyre P. Double-sided laser heating system forin situhigh pressure–high temperature monochromatic x-ray diffraction at the esrf. *High Pressure Res.* 2005 25(1), 71-83.

72. Dubrovinsky L, Boffa-Ballaran T, Glazyrin K, Kurnosov A, Frost D, Merlini M, Hanfland M, Prakapenka VB, Schouwink P, Pippinger T, Dubrovinskaia N. Single-crystal X-ray diffraction at megabar pressures and temperatures of thousands of degrees. *High Pressure Res.* 2010 30(4), 620-633.

73. Dubrovinskaia N,Dubrovinsky L. Crystallography taken to the extreme. *Phys. Scr.* 2018 93(6), 062501.

74. Ji C, Li B, Liu W, Smith JS, Majumdar A, Luo W, Ahuja R, Shu J, Wang J, Sinogeikin S, Meng Y, Prakapenka VB, Greenberg E, Xu R, Huang X, Yang W, Shen G, Mao WL, Mao HK. Ultrahigh-pressure isostructural electronic transitions in hydrogen. *Nature*. 2019 573(7775), 558-562.

75. Snider E, Dasenbrock-Gammon N, McBride R, Wang X, Meyers N, Lawler KV, Zurek E, Salamat A, Dias RP. Synthesis of Yttrium Superhydride Superconductor with a Transition Temperature up to 262 K by Catalytic Hydrogenation at High Pressures. *Phys. Rev. Lett.* 2021 126(11), 117003.

76. Holtgrewe N, Greenberg E, Prescher C, Prakapenka VB, Goncharov AF. Advanced integrated optical spectroscopy system for diamond anvil cell studies at GSECARS. *High Pressure Res.* 2019 39(3), 457-470.

77. Capitani F, Langerome B, Brubach JB, Roy P, Drozdov A, Eremets MI, Nicol EJ, Carbotte JP, Timusk T. Spectroscopic evidence of a new energy scale for superconductivity in H3S. *Nat. Phys.* 2017 13(9), 859-863.

78. Rosa AD, Mathon O, Torchio R, Jacobs J, Pasternak S, Irifune T, Pascarelli S. Nano-polycrystalline diamond anvils: key devices for XAS at extreme conditions: their use, scientific impact, present status and future needs. *High Pressure Res.* 2020 40(1), 65-81.

79. Talantsev EF. Advanced McMillan's equation and its application for the analysis of highly-compressed superconductors. *Supercond. Sci. Technol.* 2020 33(9), 094009.

80. Talantsev EF,Stolze K. Resistive transition of hydrogen-rich superconductors. *Supercond. Sci. Technol.* 2021 34(6), 064001.

81. Peña-Alvarez M, Binns J, Martinez-Canales M, Monserrat B, Ackland GJ, Dalladay-Simpson P, Howie RT, Pickard CJ, Gregoryanz E. Synthesis of Weaire–Phelan Barium Polyhydride. *J. Phys. Chem. Lett.* 2021 12(20), 4910-4916.

82. Koshoji R, Kawamura M, Fukuda M, Ozaki T. Diverse densest binary sphere packings and phase diagram. *Phys. Rev. E.* 2021 103(2), 023307.

83. Koshoji R,Ozaki T. Densest ternary sphere packings. *Phys. Rev. E.* 2021 104(2), 024101.

84. Weir CE, Lippincott ER, Van Valkenburg A, Bunting EN. Infrared Studies in the 1- to 15-Micron Region to 30,000 Atmospheres. *Journal of research of the National Bureau of Standards. Section A, Physics and chemistry*. 1959 63A(1), 55-62.

85. Mao HK. High-Pressure Physics: Sustained Static Generation of 1.36 to 1.72 Megabars. *Science*. 1978 200(4346), 1145.

86. Flores-Livas JA, Boeri L, Sanna A, Profeta G, Arita R, Eremets M. A perspective on conventional high-temperature superconductors at high pressure: Methods and materials. *Phys. Rep.* 2020 856(1-78.

87. Guo J, Lin G, Cai S, Xi C, Zhang C, Sun W, Wang Q, Yang K, Li A, Wu Q, Zhang Y, Xiang T, Cava RJ, Sun L. Record-High Superconductivity in Niobium-Titanium Alloy. *Adv. Mater.* 2019 31(11), e1807240.

88. Dubrovinskaia N, Dubrovinsky L, Solopova NA, Abakumov A, Turner S, Hanfland M, Bykova E, Bykov M, Prescher C, Prakapenka VB, Petitgirard S, Chuvashova I, Gasharova B, Mathis Y-L, Ershov P, Snigireva I, Snigirev A. Terapascal static pressure generation with ultrahigh yield strength nanodiamond. *Sci. Adv.* 2016 2(7), e1600341.

89. Boehler R,De Hantsetters K. New anvil designs in diamond-cells. *High Pressure Res.* 2004 24(3), 391-396.

90. Chellappa RS, Somayazulu M, Struzhkin VV, Autrey T, Hemley RJ. Pressure-induced complexation of NH3BH3–H2. *J. Chem. Phys.* 2009 131(224515).

91. Song Y. New perspectives on potential hydrogen storage materials using high pressure. *Phys. Chem. Chem. Phys.* 2013 15(35), 14524-47.

92. Potter RG, Somayazulu M, Cody G, Hemley RJ. High Pressure Equilibria of Dimethylamine Borane, Dihydridobis(dimethylamine)boron(III) Tetrahydridoborate(III), and Hydrogen. *J. Phys. Chem. C*. 2014 118(14), 7280-7287.

93. Gutowski MS,Autrey T. Hydrogen Gets Onboard. *Chem. World*. 2006, PNNL-SA-47995.

94. Frueh S, Kellett R, Mallery C, Molter T, Willis WS, King'ondu C, Suib SL. Pyrolytic decomposition of ammonia borane to boron nitride. *Inorg. Chem.* 2011 50(3), 783-92.

95. Ashcroft NW. Hydrogen dominant metallic alloys: high temperature superconductors? *Phys. Rev. Lett.* 2004 92(18), 187002-1-187002-4.

96. Hanyu L, Naumov II, Hoffmann R, Ashcroft NW, Hemley RJ. Potential high-Tc superconducting lanthanum and yttrium hydrides at high pressure *PNAS*. 2017 6990(5.

97. Heil C, Di Cataldo S, Bachelet GB, Boeri L. Superconductivity in sodalite-like yttrium hydride clathrates. *Phys. Rev. B*. 2019 99(22), 220502(R).

98. Chen W, Semenok DV, Huang X, Shu H, Li X, Duan D, Cui T, Oganov AR. High-Temperature Superconducting Phases in Cerium Superhydride with a Tc up to 115 K below a Pressure of 1 Megabar. *Phys. Rev. Lett.* 2021 127(11), 117001.

99. Li B, Miao Z, Ti L, Liu S, Chen J, Shi Z, Gregoryanz E. Predicted high-temperature superconductivity in cerium hydrides at high pressures. *J. Appl. Phys.* 2019 126(23), 235901.

100. Esfahani Davari MM, Wang Z, Oganov AR, Dong H, Zhu Q, Wang S, Rakitin MS, Zhou X. Superconductivity of novel tin hydrides (Sn(n)H(m)) under pressure. *Sci. Rep.* 2016 6(22873).

101. Hong F, Shan PF, Yang LX, Yue BB, Yang PT, Liu ZY, Sun JP, Dai JH, Yu H, Yin YY, Yu XH, Cheng JG, Zhao ZX. Superconductivity at ~70 K in Tin Hydride SnHx under High Pressure. *arXiv:2101.02846*, 2021.

102. Flores-Livas JA, Amsler M, Heil C, Sanna A, Boeri L, Profeta G, Wolverton C, Goedecker S, Gross EKU. Superconductivity in metastable phases of phosphorus-hydride compounds under high pressure. *Phys. Rev. B.* 2016 93(2), 020508.

103. Drozdov AP, Eremets MI, Troyan IA. Superconductivity above 100K in PH3 at high pressure. *arXiv:1508.06224*, 2015.

104. Hou P, Zhao X, Tian F, Li D, Duan D, Zhao Z, Chu B, Liu B, Cui T. High pressure structures and superconductivity of $AlH_3(H_2)$ predicted by first principles. *RSC Adv.* 2015 5(7), 5096-5101.

105. Goncharenko I, Eremets MI, Hanfland M, Tse JS, Amboage M, Yao Y, Trojan IA. Pressure-Induced Hydrogen-Dominant Metallic State in Aluminum Hydride. *Phys. Rev. Lett.* 2008 100(4), 045504.

106. Hou P, Belli F, Bianco R, Errea I. Strong anharmonic and quantum effects in Pm-3n AlH3 under high pressure: A first-principles study. *Phys. Rev. B.* 2021 103(13), 134305.

107. Wang H, Tse JS, Tanaka K, Iitaka T, Ma Y. Superconductive sodalite-like clathrate calcium hydride at high pressures. *PNAS.* 2012 109(17), 6463-6466.

108. Ma L, Wang K, Xie Y, Yang X, Wang Y, Zhou M, Liu H, Yu X, Zhao Y, Wang H, Liu G, Ma Y. High-Temperature Superconducting Phase in Clathrate Calcium Hydride CaH6 up to 215 K at a Pressure of 172 GPa. *Phys. Rev. Lett.* 2022 128(16), 167001.

109. Zheng XH,Zheng JX. Importance of carbon in carbonaceous sulfur hydride room-temperature superconductor. *Solid State Commun.* 2021 331(114295).

110. Jia Y, Cheng P, Fang L, Luo H, Yang H, Ren C, Shan L, Gu C, Wen H-H. Critical fields and anisotropy of NdFeAsO0.82F0.18 single crystals. *Appl. Phys. Lett.* 2008 93(3), 032503.

111. Errea I, Calandra M, Pickard CJ, Nelson J, Needs RJ, Li Y, Liu H, Zhang Y, Ma Y, Mauri F. High-pressure hydrogen sulfide from first principles: a strongly anharmonic phonon-mediated superconductor. *Phys. Rev. Lett.* 2015 114(15), 157004.

112. Errea I, Belli F, Monacelli L, Sanna A, Koretsune T, Tadano T, Bianco R, Calandra M, Arita R, Mauri F, Flores-Livas JA. Quantum crystal structure in the 250-kelvin superconducting lanthanum hydride. *Nature.* 2020 578(7793), 66-69.

113. Errea I, Calandra M, Mauri F. First-Principles Theory of Anharmonicity and the Inverse Isotope Effect in Superconducting Palladium-Hydride Compounds. *Phys. Rev. Lett.* 2013 111(17), 177002.

114. Shapeev AV. Moment Tensor Potentials: A Class of Systematically Improvable Interatomic Potentials. *Multiscale Model. Simul.* 2016 14(1153-1173).

115. Ladygin VV, Korotaev PY, Yanilkin AV, Shapeev AV. Lattice dynamics simulation using machine learning interatomic potentials. *Comput. Mater. Sci.* 2020 172(109333).

116. Podryabinkin EV,Shapeev AV. Active learning of linearly parametrized interatomic potentials. *Comput. Mater. Sci.* 2017 140(171-180).

117. Dickey JM,Paskin A. Computer Simulation of the Lattice Dynamics of Solids. *Phys. Rev.* 1969 188(3), 1407-1418.

118. Semenok DV, Troyan IA, Kvashnin AG, Ivanova AG, Hanfland M, Sadakov AV, Sobolevskiy OA, Pervakov KS, Gavriliuk AG, Lyubutin IS, Glazyrin K, Giordano N, Karimov D, Vasiliev A, Akashi R, Pudalov VM, Oganov AR. Superconductivity at 253 K in lanthanum-yttrium ternary hydrides. *Materials Today*. 2021 48(18-28).

119. Migdal AB. Interaction between electrons and lattice vibrations in a normal metal. *Sov. Phys. JETP*. 1958 34(996).

120. Eliashberg GM. Interactions between electrons and lattice vibrations in a superconductor. *Sov. Phys. JETP*. 1959 11(696-702).

121. Kruglov IA, Semenok DV, Song H, Szczęśniak R, Wrona IA, Akashi R, Davari Esfahani MM, Duan D, Cui T, Kvashnin AG, Oganov AR. Superconductivity of LaH10 and LaH16 polyhydrides. *Phys. Rev. B.* 2020 101(2), 024508.

122. Kostrzewa M, Szczęśniak R, Kalaga JK, Wrona IA. Anomalously high value of Coulomb pseudopotential for the H5S2 superconductor. *Sci. Rep.* 2018 8(1), 11957.

123. Lüders M, Marques MAL, Lathiotakis NN, Floris A, Profeta G, Fast L, Continenza A, Massidda S, Gross EKU. Ab initio theory of superconductivity. I. Density functional formalism and approximate functionals. *Phys. Rev. B.* 2005 72(2), 024545.

124. Marques MAL, Lüders M, Lathiotakis NN, Profeta G, Floris A, Fast L, Continenza A, Gross EKU, Massidda S. Ab initio theory of superconductivity. II. Application to elemental metals. *Phys. Rev. B.* 2005 72(2), 024546.

125. Tsutsumi K, Hizume Y, Kawamura M, Akashi R, Tsuneyuki S. Effect of spin fluctuations on superconductivity in V and Nb: A first-principles study. *Phys. Rev. B.* 2020 102(21), 214515.

126. Floris A, Sanna A, Lüders M, Profeta G, Lathiotakis NN, Marques MAL, Franchini C, Gross EKU, Continenza A, Massidda S. Superconducting properties of MgB2 from first principles. *Phys. C.* 2007 456(1), 45-53.

127. Sanna A, Pellegrini C, Gross EKU. Combining Eliashberg Theory with Density Functional Theory for the Accurate Prediction of Superconducting Transition Temperatures and Gap Functions. *Phys. Rev. Lett.* 2020 125(5), 057001.

128. Flores-Livas JA, Sanna A, Gross EKU. High temperature superconductivity in sulfur and selenium hydrides at high pressure. *Eur. Phys. J. B.* 2016 89(3).

129. Sanna A, Flores-Livas JA, Davydov A, Profeta G, Dewhurst K, Sharma S, Gross EKU. Ab initio Eliashberg Theory: Making Genuine Predictions of Superconducting Features. *J. Phys. Soc. Jpn.* 2018 87(4).

130. Wang C, Yi S, Cho J-H. Multiband nature of room-temperature superconductivity in LaH10 at high pressure. *Phys. Rev. B.* 2020 101(10), 104506.

131. Giustino F, Cohen ML, Louie SG. Electron-phonon interaction using Wannier functions. *Phys. Rev. B.* 2007 76(16).

132. Poncé S, Margine ER, Verdi C, Giustino F. EPW: Electron–phonon coupling, transport and superconducting properties using maximally localized Wannier functions. *Comput. Phys. Commun.* 2016 209(116-133).

133. Margine ER,Giustino F. Anisotropic Migdal-Eliashberg theory using Wannier functions. *Phys. Rev. B.* 2013 87(2), 024505.

134. Poncé S, Margine ER, Giustino F. Towards predictive many-body calculations of phonon-limited carrier mobilities in semiconductors. *Physical Review B.* 2018 97(12), 121201.

135. van der Pauw LJ. A method of measuring specific resistivity and Hall effect of discs of arbitrary shape. *Philips Res. Rep.* 1958 13(1-9).

136. van der Pauw LJ. A method of measuring the resistivity and Hall coefficient on lamellae of arbitrary shape. *Philips Tech. Rev.* 1958 20 (220–224).

137. Lamichhane A, Kumar R, Ahart M, Salke NP, Dasenbrock-Gammon N, Snider E, Meng Y, Lavina B, Chariton S, Prakapenka VB, Somayazulu M, Dias RP, Hemley RJ. X-ray Diffraction and Equation of State of the C-S-H Room-Temperature Superconductor. *arXiv:2105.06352*. 2021.

138. Chen W. *(Jilin University) (Private Communication)*.

139. Einaga M, Sakata M, Ishikawa T, Shimizu K, Eremets MI, Drozdov AP, Troyan IA, Hirao N, Ohishi Y. Crystal Structure of the Superconducting Phase of Sulfur Hydride. *Nat. Phys.* 2016 12(9), 835-838.

140. Huang X, Wang X, Duan D, Sundqvist B, Li X, Huang Y, Yu H, Li F, Zhou Q, Liu B, Cui T. High-temperature Superconductivity in Sulfur Hydride Evidenced by Alternating-current Magnetic Susceptibility. *Natl. Sci. Rev.* 2019 6(713–718).

141. Hong F, Yang L, Shan P, Yang P, Liu Z, Sun J, Yin Y, Yu X, Cheng J, Zhao Z. Superconductivity of Lanthanum Superhydride Investigated Using the Standard Four-Probe Configuration under High Pressures. *Chin. Phys. Lett.* 2020 37(10).

Incomplete REF

142. Buhot J. Superconductivity in elemental yttrium and yttrium superhydride bulk and film at high pressures. *Conference on Science at Extreme Conditions-2021*, 2021.

143. Li ZW, He X, Zhang CL, Zhang SJ, Feng SM, Wang XC, Yu RC, Jin CQ. Superconductivity above 200K Observed in Superhydrides of Calcium. *arXiv:2103.16917v2*, 2021.

144. Hirsch JE,Marsiglio F. Meissner effect in nonstandard superconductors. *Phys. C (Amsterdam, Neth.)*. 2021 587(1353896).

145. Hirsch JE,Marsiglio F. Absence of magnetic evidence for superconductivity in hydrides under high pressure. *Phys. C*. 2021 584(1353866).

146. Dogan M,Cohen ML. Anomalous behavior in high-pressure carbonaceous sulfur hydride. *Phys. C*. 2021 583(1353851).

147. Hirsch JE,Marsiglio F. Nonstandard superconductivity or no superconductivity in hydrides under high pressure. *Phys. Rev. B*. 2021 103(13), 134505.

148. Meissner W,Ochsenfeld R. Ein neuer Effekt bei Eintritt der Supraleitfähigkeit. *Naturwissenschaften*. 1933 21(44), 787–788.

149. Vedeneev SI, Piot BA, Maude DK, Sadakov AV. Temperature dependence of the upper critical field of FeSe single crystals. *Phys. Rev. B*. 2013 87(13), 134512.

150. Abdel-Hafiez M, Zhang Y-Y, Cao Z-Y, Duan C-G, Karapetrov G, Pudalov VM, Vlasenko VA, Sadakov AV, Knyazev DA, Romanova TA, Chareev DA, Volkova OS, Vasiliev AN, Chen X-J. Superconducting properties of sulfur-doped iron selenide. *Phys. Rev. B*. 2015 91(16), 165109.

151. Vlasenko VA, Sadakov AV, Romanova TA, Yu Gavrilkin S, Dik AV, Sobolevskiy OA, Massalimov BI, Chareev DA, Vasiliev AN, Maltsev EI, Kuzmicheva TE. Evolution of vortex matter, phase diagram, and upper critical field in the FeSe1−x S x system. *Supercond. Sci. Technol.* 2021 34(3), 035019.

152. Troyan I, Gavriliuk A, Rüffer R, Chumakov A, Mironovich A, Lyubutin I, Perekalin D, Drozdov Alexander P, Eremets Mikhail I. Observation of superconductivity in hydrogen sulfide from nuclear resonant scattering. *Science*. 2016 351(6279), 1303-1306.

153. Struzhkin V, Li B, Ji C, Chen X-J, Prakapenka V, Greenberg E, Troyan I, Gavriliuk A, Mao H-k. Superconductivity in La and Y hydrides: Remaining questions to experiment and theory. *Matter Radiat. Extremes*. 2020 5(2), 028201.

154. Minkov V, Bud'ko S, Balakirev F, Prakapenka V, Chariton S, Husband R, Liermann H-P, Eremets M. The Meissner effect in high-temperature hydrogen-rich superconductors under high pressure. *Research Square: PPR404066*. 2021 doi: 10.21203/rs.3.rs-936317/v1.

155. Hirsch JE. Faulty evidence for superconductivity in ac magnetic susceptibility of sulfur hydride under pressure. *arXiv:2109.08517*. 2021.

156. Bean CP. Magnetization of High-Field Superconductors. *Rev. Mod. Phys.* 1964 36(1), 31-39.

157. Gokhfeld DM, Balaev DA, Petrov MI, Popkov SI, Shaykhutdinov KA, Val’kov VV. Magnetization asymmetry of type-II superconductors in high magnetic fields. *J. Appl. Phys.* 2011 109(3), 033904.

158. Gohfeld DM. *Letters in ZhTF*. 2019 45(2), 3-5.

159. Bjørk R,Bahl CRH. Demagnetization factor for a powder of randomly packed spherical particles. *Appl. Phys. Lett.* 2013 103(10), 102403.
160. Prozorov R,Kogan VG. Effective Demagnetizing Factors of Diamagnetic Samples of Various Shapes. *Phys. Rev. Appl.* 2018 10(1), 014030.
161. Hirsch JE,Marsiglio F. Absence of evidence of superconductivity in sulfur hydride in optical reflectance experiments. *arXiv:2109.10878* 2021
162. Brorson SD, Kazeroonian A, Moodera JS, Face DW, Cheng TK, Ippen EP, Dresselhaus MS, Dresselhaus G. Femtosecond room-temperature measurement of the electron-phonon coupling constant gamma in metallic superconductors. *Phys. Rev. Lett.* 1990 64(18), 2172-2175.
163. Mozaffari S, Sun D, Minkov VS, Drozdov AP, Knyazev D, Betts JB, Einaga M, Shimizu K, Eremets MI, Balicas L, Balakirev FF. Superconducting phase diagram of H3S under high magnetic fields. *Nat. Commun.* 2019 10(1), 2522.
164. Sun D, Minkov VS, Mozaffari S, Chariton S, Prakapenka VB, Eremets MI, Balicas L, Balakirev FF. High-temperature superconductivity on the verge of a structural instability in lanthanum superhydride. *arXiv:2010.00160*. 2020
165. Andreev AF. Thermal conductivity of the intermediate state of superconductors. *Sov. Phys. JETP*. 1964 19(1228).
166. Cao Z-Y, Jang H, Choi S, Kim J, Kim S, Zhang J-B, Sharbirin AS, Kim J, Park T. Spectroscopic Evidence for Multigap Superconductivity of Y at Megabar Pressures. *arXiv:2103.04070*. 2021
167. Kvashnin AG, Semenok DV, Kruglov IA, Wrona IA, Oganov AR. High-Temperature Superconductivity in Th-H System at Pressure Conditions. *ACS Appl. Mater. Interfaces*. 2018 10(43809-43816.
168. Griveau JC,Rebizant J. High-pressure effect on superconducting state of thorium metal. *Journal of Magnetism and Magnetic Materials*. 2007 310(2, Part 1), 629-630.
169. Cunningham BB,Wallmann JC. Crystal structure and melting point of curium metal. *Journal of Inorganic and Nuclear Chemistry*. 1964 26(2), 271-275.
170. Kuzovnikov MA,Tkacz M. High-Pressure Synthesis of Novel Polyhydrides of Zr and Hf with a Th4H15-Type Structure. *J. Phys. Chem. C*. 2019 123(50), 30059-30066.
171. Xie H, Zhang W, Duan D, Huang X, Huang Y, Song H, Feng X, Yao Y, Pickard CJ, Cui T. Superconducting Zirconium Polyhydrides at Moderate Pressures. *J. Phys. Chem. Lett.* 2020 11(3), 646-651.
172. *M. Kuzovnikov (Private Communication).*
173. Zhang C, He X, Li Z, Zhang S, Feng S, Wang X, Yu R, Jin C. Superconductivity in zirconium polyhydrides with Tc above 70 K. *Science Bulletin*. 2022
174. Wang NN, Shan PF, Chen KY, Sun JP, Yang PT, Ma XL, Wang BS, Yu XH, Zhang S, Chen GF, Cheng JG, Dong XL, Chen XH, Zhao ZX. A low-Tc superconducting

modification of Th4H15 synthesized under high pressure. *Superconductor Science and Technology*. 2021 34(3), 034006.

175. Bulatov KM, Zinin PV, Bykov AA. Determination of the Melting Point of Solids by the Imaging Acousto-Optical Filter. *Journal of Surface Investigation: X-ray, Synchrotron and Neutron Techniques*. 2020 14(1092-1096).

176. Mantrova YV, Zinin PV, Bykov AA, Bulatov KM. Determination of the effective emissivity distribution of a heated specimen using tandem acousto-optical tunable filter. *Journal of Physics: Conference Series*. 2020 1556(1), 012054.

177. Li H, Sun Y, Liu G, Wang H, Liu H. Superconducting thorium hydrides under high pressure. *Solid State Communications*. 2020 309(113820).

178. *Di Zhou (Private Communication).*

179. Blöchl PE. Projector augmented-wave method. *Phys. Rev. B.* 1994 50(24), 17953-17979.

180. Perdew JP, Burke K, Ernzerhof M. Generalized Gradient Approximation Made Simple. *Phys. Rev. Lett.* 1996 77(3865-3868).

181. Gebreyohannes MG, Geffe CA, Singh P. Computational study of pressurized tetragonal magnesium hydride (MgH4) as a potential candidate for high-temperature superconducting material. *Materials Research Express*. 2022 9(3), 036001.

182. Shao M, Chen W, Zhang K, Huang X, Cui T. High-pressure synthesis of superconducting clathratelike YH4. *Phys. Rev. B.* 2021 104(17), 174509.

183. Bi T,Zurek E. Electronic Structure and Superconductivity of Compressed Metal Tetrahydrides. *Chemistry – A European Journal*. 2021 27(60), 14858-14870.

184. Yao S, Wang C, Liu S, Jeon H, Cho J-H. Formation Mechanism of Chemically Precompressed Hydrogen Clathrates in Metal Superhydrides. *Inorganic Chemistry*. 2021 60(17), 12934-12940.

185. Meier T, Aslandukova A, Trybel F, Laniel D, Ishii T, Khandarkhaeva S, Dubrovinskaia N, Dubrovinsky L. In-situ High Pressure Nuclear Magnetic Resonance Crystallography. *arXiv:2108.05506*. 2021.

186. Sano W, Koretsune T, Tadano T, Akashi R, Arita R. Effect of Van Hove singularities on high-Tcsuperconductivity in H3S. *Phys. Rev. B.* 2016 93(9), 094525.

187. Szczesniak R. The numerical solution of the imaginary-axis eliashberg equations. *ACTA PHYSICA POLONICA SERIES A*. 2006 109(2), 179.

188. Semenok DV, Troyan IA, Sadakov AV, Zhou D, Galasso M, Kvashnin AG, Kruglov IA, Bykov AA, Terent'ev KY, Cherepahin AV, Sobolevskiy OA, Pervakov KS, Seregin AY, Helm T, Förster T, Grockowiak AD, Tozer SW, Nakamoto Y, Shimizu K, Pudalov VM, Lyubutin IS, Oganov AR. Effect of paramagnetic impurities on superconductivity in polyhydrides: s-wave order parameter in Nd-doped LaH10. *arXiv:2203.06500*. 2022.

189. Chen W, Huang X, Semenok DV, Chen S, Zhang K, Oganov AR, Cui T. Enhancement of superconducting critical temperature realized in La-Ce-H system at moderate pressures. *arXiv:2203.14353*. 2022.

190. Troyan I. *(Institute of crystallography RAS), private communication*.

191. Giannozzi P, Baroni S, Bonini N, Calandra M, Car R, Cavazzoni C, Ceresoli D, Chiarotti GL, Cococcioni M, Dabo I, Corso AD, Gironcoli Sd, Fabris S, Fratesi G, Gebauer R, Gerstmann U, Gougoussis C, Kokalj A, Lazzeri M, Martin-Samos L, Marzari N, Mauri F, Mazzarello R, Paolini S, Pasquarello A, Paulatto L, Sbraccia C, Scandolo S, Sclauzero G, Seitsonen AP, Smogunov A, Umari P, Wentzcovitch RM. QUANTUM ESPRESSO: a modular and open-source software project for quantum simulations of materials. *J. Phys.: Condens. Matter*. 2009 21(39), 395502.

192. Shutov G. *GitGreg228/a2f*, 2022. https://github.com/GitGreg228/a2f

193. Sun D, Minkov VS, Mozaffari S, Sun Y, Ma Y, Chariton S, Prakapenka VB, Eremets MI, Balicas L, Balakirev FF. High-temperature superconductivity on the verge of a structural instability in lanthanum superhydride. *Nature Communications*. 2021 12(1), 6863.

194. Vohra YK,Akella J. Thorium: Phase transformations and equation of state to 300 GPa. *High Pressure Research*. 1992 10(5-6), 681-685.

195. Talantsev EF. The electron–phonon coupling constant and the Debye temperature in polyhydrides of thorium, hexadeuteride of yttrium, and metallic hydrogen phase III. *Journal of Applied Physics*. 2021 130(19), 195901.

196. Talantsev EF,Mataira RC. Classifying superconductivity in ThH-ThD superhydrides/superdeuterides. *Materials Research Express*. 2020 7(1), 016003.

197. Xie H, Yao Y, Feng X, Duan D, Song H, Zhang Z, Jiang S, Redfern SAT, Kresin VZ, Pickard CJ, Cui T. Hydrogen Pentagraphenelike Structure Stabilized by Hafnium: A High-Temperature Conventional Superconductor. *Physical Review Letters*. 2020 125(21),

198. Bi J, Nakamoto Y, Shimizu K, Zhou M, Wang H, Liu G, Ma Y. Efficient route to achieve superconductivity improvement via substitutional La-Ce alloy superhydride at high pressure. *arXiv:2204.04623*. 2022

199. Li Y, Hao J, Liu H, Tse JS, Wang Y, Ma Y. Pressure-stabilized superconductive yttrium hydrides. *Sci. Rep.* 2015 5(9948).

200. Semenok D, in *oral report on the 27th AIRAPT International Conference on High Pressure Science and Technology*, Brazil, 2019.

201. Anderson PW. Theory of dirty superconductors. *J. Phys. Chem. Solids*. 1959 11(1), 26-30.

202. Werthamer NR, Helfand E, Hohenberg PC. Temperature and Purity Dependence of the Superconducting Critical Field, Hc2. III. Electron Spin and Spin-Orbit Effects. *Phys. Rev*. 1966 147(1), 295-302.

203. Ginzburg VL,Landau LD, "On the Theory of Superconductivity," in *On Superconductivity and Superfluidity: A Scientific Autobiography*, V. L. Ginzburg, Ed. Berlin, Heidelberg: Springer Berlin Heidelberg, 2009, pp. 113-137.

204. Strunk C, Bruyndoncx V, Van Haesendonck C, Moshchalkov VV, Bruynseraede Y, Chien CJ, Burk B, Chandrasekhar V. Resistance anomalies in superconducting mesoscopic Al structures. *Physical Review B*. 1998 57(17), 10854-10866.

205. Arutyunov KY, Presnov DA, Lotkhov SV, Pavolotski AB, Rinderer L. Resistive-state anomaly in superconducting nanostructures. *Physical Review B*. 1999 59(9), 6487-6498.

206. Santhanam P, Chi CC, Wind SJ, Brady MJ, Bucchignano JJ. Resistance anomaly near the superconducting transition temperature in short aluminum wires. *Physical Review Letters*. 1991 66(17), 2254-2257.

207. McMillan WL. Transition Temperature of Strong-Coupled Superconductors. *Physical Review*. 1968 167(2), 331-344.

208. Grockowiak AD, Ahart M, Helm T, Coniglio WA, Kumar R, Glazyrin K, Garbarino G, Meng Y, Oliff M, Williams V, Ashcroft NW, Hemley RJ, Somayazulu M, Tozer SW. Hot Hydride Superconductivity Above 550 K. *Frontiers in Electronic Materials*. 2022 2.

209. Monacelli L, Bianco R, Cherubini M, Calandra M, Errea I, Mauri F. The stochastic self-consistent harmonic approximation: calculating vibrational properties of materials with full quantum and anharmonic effects. *Journal of Physics: Condensed Matter*. 2021 33(36), 363001.

210. Kong PP, Minkov VS, Kuzovnikov MA, Besedin SP, Drozdov AP, Mozaffari S, L.Balicas, Balakirev FF, Prakapenka VB, Greenberg E, Knyazev DA, Eremets MI. Superconductivity up to 243 K in yttrium hydrides under high pressure. *arXiv:1909.10482*. 2019.

211. Kapitza P,Rutherford E. The change of electrical conductivity in strong magnetic fields. Part I. —Experimental results. *Proc. R. Soc. Lond. A*. 1929 123(791), 292-341.

212. Lifshitz IM,Peschanskii VG. Galvanomagnetic characteristics of metals with open Fermi surfaces. *Sov. Phys. JETP*. 1959 8(875).

213. Kawamura M, Gohda Y, Tsuneyuki S. Improved tetrahedron method for the Brillouin-zone integration applicable to response functions. *Phys. Rev. B*. 2014 89(9), 094515.

214. Setty C, Baggioli M, Zaccone A. Anharmonic phonon damping enhances the Tc of BCS-type superconductors. *Physical Review B*. 2020 102(17), 174506.

215. Hou P, Belli F, Bianco R, Errea I. Quantum anharmonic enhancement of superconductivity in P63/mmc ScH6 at high pressures: A first-principles study. *Journal of Applied Physics*. 2021 130(17), 175902.

216. Vajda P,Daou JN. Rare Earths-Hydrogen. *Solid State Phenomena*. 1996 49-50(71-158).

217. Ma L, Zhou M, Wang Y, Kawaguchi S, Ohishi Y, Peng F, Liu H, Liu G, Wang H, Ma Y. Experimental clathrate superhydrides EuH_6 and EuH_9 at extreme pressure conditions. *Physical Review Research*. 2021 3(4), 043107.

218. Chumakov AI, Rüffer R, Baron AQR, Grünsteudel H, Grünsteudel HF. Temperature dependence of nuclear inelastic absorption of synchrotron radiation in α-57Fe. *Physical Review B*. 1996 54(14), R9596-R9599.

219. Peña-Alvarez M, Binns J, Hermann A, Kelsall LC, Dalladay-Simpson P, Gregoryanz E, Howie RT. Praseodymium polyhydrides synthesized at high temperatures and pressures. *Physical Review B*. 2019 100(18), 184109.

220. Hubbard J,Flowers BH. Electron correlations in narrow energy bands. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of London. Series A. Mathematical and Physical Sciences*. 1963 276(1365), 238-257.

221. Tolba SA, Gameel KM, Ali BA, Almossalami HA, Allam NK, "The DFT+U: Approaches, Accuracy, and Applications," in *Density Functional Calculations - Recent Progresses of Theory and Application*London, United Kingdom, 2018.

222. Aperis A, Varelogiannis G, Littlewood PB, Simons BD. Coexistence of spin density wave, d-wave singlet and staggered π-triplet superconductivity. *Journal of Physics: Condensed Matter*. 2008 20(43), 434235.

223. Momma K,Izumi F. VESTA 3 for three-dimensional visualization of crystal, volumetric and morphology data. *Journal of Applied Crystallography*. 2011 44(6), 1272-1276.

224. Grazhdankina N. Effect of pressure on the electrical resistance and the antiferromagnetic transition temperature of europium. *Soviet Physics JETP*. 1967 25(2), 258.

225. Åström HU, Nicolaides GK, Benediktsson G, Rao KV. First order antiferromagnetic transition in europium. *Journal of Magnetism and Magnetic Materials*. 1992 104-107(1507-1508.

226. Barrett PH,Shirley DA. Hyperfine Structure in Europium Metal. *Physical Review*. 1963 131(1), 123-127.

227. Cohen RL, Hüfner S, West KW. First-Order Phase Transition in Europium Metal. *Physical Review*. 1969 184(2), 263-270.

228. Bulatov AS,Kovalev OV. Lattice deformation under the phase transition to helicoidal magnetic structures (the case of europium). *Sov. Phys. Solid State*. 1988 30(2), 266.

229. Bundy FP,Dunn KJ. Electrical behavior of Eu at very high pressures and low temperatures. *Physical Review B*. 1981 24(8), 4136-4141.

230. Bi W, Souza-Neto NM, Haskel D, Fabbris G, Alp EE, Zhao J, Hennig RG, Abd-Elmeguid MM, Meng Y, McCallum RW, Dennis K, Schilling JS. Synchrotron x-ray

spectroscopy studies of valence and magnetic state in europium metal to extreme pressures. *Physical Review B*. 2012 85(20),

231. Yoshimori A. A New Type of Antiferromagnetic Structure in the Rutile Type Crystal. *Journal of the Physical Society of Japan*. 1959 14(6), 807-821.

232. Kuno K, Matsuoka T, Masuda R, Mitsui T, Seto M, Machida A, Fujihisa H, Hirao N, Ohishi Y, Shimizu K, Sasaki S. Mixed-valence state and structure changes of EuHx ($x = 2$ and $2 < x \leq 3$) under high-pressure H2 atmosphere. *Journal of Alloys and Compounds*. 2021 865(158637.

233. Song H, Zhang Z, Cui T, Pickard CJ, Kresin VZ, Duan D. High Tc Superconductivity in Heavy Rare Earth Hydrides. *Chin. Phys. Lett.* 2021 38(10), 107401.

234. Shao M, Chen S, Chen W, Zhang K, Huang X, Cui T. Superconducting ScH3 and LuH3 at Megabar Pressures. *Inorg. Chem.* 2021 60(20), 15330-15335.

235. Hirsch JE. Ferromagnetism in metallic hydrogen. *Physics Letters A*. 1989 141(3), 191-195.

236. Heinrichs M,Wittig J. Resistance anomalies in praseodymium under pressure. 1978 39(C6), C6-1072-C6-1073.

237. Wittig J. Possible observation of localized 4f shell breakdown in praseodymium under pressure. *Zeitschrift für Physik B Condensed Matter*. 1980 38(1), 11-20.

238. Watson D, Forgan EM, Nuttall WJ, Sokol PE, Shaikh SJ, Zochowski SW, Fort D. Magnetism in neodymium at high pressure. *Journal of Physics: Condensed Matter*. 1996 8(27), 5049-5057.

239. Bi W, Meng Y, Kumar RS, Cornelius AL, Tipton WW, Hennig RG, Zhang Y, Chen C, Schilling JS. Pressure-induced structural transitions in europium to 92 GPa. *Physical Review B*. 2011 83(10), 104106.

240. Bi W, Lim J, Fabbris G, Zhao J, Haskel D, Alp EE, Hu MY, Chow P, Xiao Y, Xu W, Schilling JS. Magnetism of europium under extreme pressures. *Physical Review B*. 2016 93(18), 184424.

241. Ye X, Zarifi N, Zurek E, Hoffmann R, Ashcroft NW. High Hydrides of Scandium under Pressure: Potential Superconductors. *J. Phys. Chem. C*. 2018 122(11), 6298-6309.

242. Abe K. Hydrogen-rich scandium compounds at high pressures. *Physical Review B*. 2017 96(14).

243. Qian S, Sheng X, Yan X, Chen Y, Song B. Theoretical study of stability and superconductivity of ScHn (n=4–8) at high pressure. *Physical Review B*. 2017 96(9).

244. Hamlin JJ. Superconductivity in the metallic elements at high pressures. *Physica C: Superconductivity and its Applications*. 2015 514(59-76).

245. Buzea C,Robbie K. Assembling the puzzle of superconducting elements: a review. *Superconductor Science and Technology*. 2004 18(1), R1-R8.

246. Chen W, Semenok DV, Troyan IA, Ivanova AG, Huang X, Oganov AR, Cui T. Superconductivity and equation of state of lanthanum at megabar pressures. *Physical Review B*. 2020 102(13), 134510.

247. Samudrala GK, Tsoi GM, Vohra YK. Structural phase transitions in yttrium under ultrahigh pressures. *J Phys Condens Matter*. 2012 24(36), 362201.

248. Hamlin JJ, Tissen VG, Schilling JS. Superconductivity at 20K in yttrium metal at pressures exceeding 1Mbar. *Physica C: Superconductivity and its Applications*. 2007 451(2), 82-85).

249. Armitage NP, Fournier P, Greene RL. Progress and perspectives on electron-doped cuprates. *Reviews of Modern Physics*. 2010 82(3), 2421-2487.

250. Chu CW, Deng LZ, Lv B. Hole-doped cuprate high temperature superconductors. *Physica C: Superconductivity and its Applications*. 2015 514(290-313).

251. Flores-Livas JA, Wang T, Nomoto T, Koretsune T, Ma Y, Arita R, Eremets M. Reaching room temperature superconductivity by optimizing doping in LaH10? 2020

252. Nakanishi A, Ishikawa T, Shimizu K. First-Principles Study on Superconductivity of P- and Cl-Doped H3S. *Journal of the Physical Society of Japan*. 2018 87(12), 124711.

253. Ge Y, Zhang F, Dias RP, Hemley RJ, Yao Y. Room-Temperature Superconductivity in H3S1−xZx (Z=C, Si). *Arxiv2011.12891*. 2020

254. Sakai Y, Chelikowsky JR, Cohen ML. Role of carbon in modifying the properties of superconducting hydrogen sulfide. *Physical Review Materials*. 2022 6(4), 044801.

255. Gubler M, Flores-Livas JA, Kozhevnikov A, Goedecker S. Missing theoretical evidence for conventional room-temperature superconductivity in low-enthalpy structures of carbonaceous sulfur hydrides. *Phys. Rev. Mater.* 2022 6(1), 014801.

256. Wang T, Hirayama M, Nomoto T, Koretsune T, Arita R, Flores-Livas JA. Absence of conventional room-temperature superconductivity at high pressure in carbon-doped H3S. *Physical Review B*. 2021 104(6), 064510.

257. Sun Y, Li X, Iitaka T, Liu H, Xie Y. Crystal structures and superconductivity of carbonaceous sulfur hydrides at pressures up to 300 GPa. *Physical Review B*. 2022 105(13), 134501.

258. van der Marel D,Hirsch JE. Comment on Nature 58, 373 (2020) by E. Snider et al. *arXiv:2201.07686*. 2022

259. Wei YK, Jia LQ, Fang YY, Wang LJ, Qian ZX, Yuan JN, Selvaraj G, Ji GF, Wei DQ. Formation and superconducting properties of predicted ternary hydride ScYH6 under pressures. *International Journal of Quantum Chemistry*. 2021 121(4), e26459.

260. Orlando TP, McNiff EJ, Foner S, Beasley MR. Critical fields, Pauli paramagnetic limiting, and material parameters of Nb3Sn and V3Si. *Physical Review B*. 1979 19(9), 4545-4561.

261. Zong H, Wiebe H, Ackland GJ. Understanding high pressure molecular hydrogen with a hierarchical machine-learned potential. *Nature Communications*. 2020 11(1), 5014.

262. Dzyabura V, Zaghoo M, Silvera I. F. Evidence of a liquid–liquid phase transition in hot dense hydrogen. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences*. 2013 110(20), 8040-8044.

263. Zhang Y,Maginn EJ. A comparison of methods for melting point calculation using molecular dynamics simulations. *The Journal of Chemical Physics*. 2012 136(14), 144116.

264. Ezenwa IC,Yoshino T. Electrical Resistivity of Cu and Au at High Pressure above 5 GPa: Implications for the Constant Electrical Resistivity Theory along the Melting Curve of the Simple Metals. 2021 14(19), 5476.

265. Dmitrii S, "Oral report," in *10th Asian Conference on High Pressure Research*, Korea, 2021.

266. Nagamatsu J, Nakagawa N, Muranaka T, Zenitani Y, Akimitsu J. Superconductivity at 39 K in magnesium diboride. *Nature*. 2001 410(6824), 63-4.

267. Pei C, Zhang J, Wang Q, Zhao Y, Gao L, Gong C, Tian S, Luo R, Lu Z-Y, Lei H. Pressure-induced Superconductivity at 32 K in MoB2. *arXiv:2105.13250*. 2021

268. Hirsch JE. *Jorge Hirsch - University of California San Diego*, https://jorge.physics.ucsd.edu/jh.html

269. Matthias B, "Chapter v superconductivity in the periodic system," in *Progress in low temperature physics*, vol. 2: Elsevier, 1957, pp. 138-150.

270. Ghazikhanian N. The Matthias Rules: Origins and Influence. *University of California, San Diego*. 2017

271. Huang SJ, Wang HY, Li SM, Zhang GZ, Su Y. Anionic LaH8−: A nanocluster-based hydrogen storage material. *International Journal of Hydrogen Energy*. 2022 47(1), 420-427.

272. Marshall M, Zhu Z, Harris R, Bowen KH, Wang W, Wang J, Gong C, Zhang X. ThH5: An Actinide-Containing Superhalogen Molecule. *ChemPhysChem*. 2021 22(1), 5-8.

273. Guan P-W, Hemley Russell J, Viswanathan V. Combining pressure and electrochemistry to synthesize superhydrides. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences*. 2021 118(46), e2110470118.

274. Carter CC, Allen BR, Bui DV, Daley DA, Goncalves JM, Holinej CM, Lira S, Muniz DE, Santiago AI, Sukran N, Cundari TR, Yousufuddin M. Synthesis, crystal structures, and DFT calculations of tungsten (IV) and tungsten (VI) phosphino polyhydrides. *Inorganica Chimica Acta*. 2020 508(119638.

275. Shao Z, Duan D, Ma Y, Yu H, Song H, Xie H, Li D, Tian F, Liu B, Cui T. Unique Phase Diagram and Superconductivity of Calcium Hydrides at High Pressures. *Inorganic Chemistry*. 2019 58(4), 2558-2564.

276. Öztürk A, Düzgün İ, Çelebi S. The effect of partial Lu doping on magnetic behaviour of YBCO (123) superconductors. *Journal of Alloys and Compounds*. 2010 495(1), 104-107.

277. Matthias BT, Suhl H, Corenzwit E. Spin Exchange in Superconductors. *Physical Review Letters*. 1958 1(3), 92-94.

278. Sluchanko N, Azarevich A, Bogach A, Gavrilkin S, Glushkov V, Demishev S, Mitsen K, Shitsevalova N, Filippov V, Gabani S. Superconductivity in LuxZr(1-x) B12 Dodecaborides with Cage-Glass Crystal Structure. *Acta Physica Polonica A*. 2017 131(4), 1036-1038.

279. Du M, Song H, Zhang Z, Duan D, Cui T. Room-temperature superconductivity in heavy rare earth metal substituted sodalite-like clathrate hexahydrides under moderate pressure. *arXiv:2204.11043*. 2022

280. Stoner EC. Collective electron ferromagnetism. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of London. Series A. Mathematical and Physical Sciences*. 1938 165(922), 372-414.

281. Allen PB. The electron-phonon coupling constant. *Tc*. 2000 500(1), 45.

282. Pauling L, *The Nature of the Chemical Bond*. 1960.

283. Alfred IAL. J. Inorg. Nucl. Chem. 1961 17(215).

284. Matsuoka T, Fujihisa H, Ishikawa T, Nakagawa T, Kuno K, Hirao N, Ohishi Y, Shimizu K, Sasaki S. Beryllium polyhydride Be4H8(H2)2 synthesized at high pressure and temperature. *Phys. Rev. Mater.* 2020 4(12), 125402.

285. Zhang J, McMahon JM, Oganov AR, Li X, Dong X, Dong H, Wang S. High-temperature superconductivity in the Ti-H system at high pressures. *Physical Review B*. 2020 101(13), 134108.

286. Gao G, Wang L, Li M, Zhang J, Howie RT, Gregoryanz E, Struzhkin VV, Wang L, Tse JS. Superconducting binary hydrides: Theoretical predictions and experimental progresses. *Materials Today Physics*. 2021 21(100546).

287. *DICE-SuperCon Database*, https://dice.nims.go.jp/en/

288. Erohin SV, Churkin VD, Vnukova NG, Visotin MA, Kovaleva EA, Zhukov VV, Antipina LY, Tomashevich YV, Mikhlin YL, Popov MY, Churilov GN, Sorokin PB, Fedorov AS. Insights into fullerene polymerization under the high pressure: The role of endohedral Sc dimer. *Carbon*. 2022 189(37-45).

289. Lu S, Liu H, Naumov II, Meng S, Li Y, Tse JS, Yang B, Hemley RJ. Superconductivity in dense carbon-based materials. *Physical Review B*. 2016 93(10), 104509.

290. Di Cataldo S, Heil C, von der Linden W, Boeri L. LaBH8: Towards high-Tc low-pressure superconductivity in ternary superhydrides. *Physical Review B*. 2021 104(2), L020511.

291. Sakata M, Nakamoto Y, Shimizu K, Matsuoka T, Ohishi Y. Superconducting state of Ca-VII below a critical temperature of 29 K at a pressure of 216 GPa. *Physical Review B.* 2011 83(22), 220512.
292. Whaley-Baldwin J,Pickard CJ. Suppression of the superconducting phase in new structures of elemental sulfur at terapascal pressures. *Physical Review B*. 2022 105(14), 144105.
293. Conder K. A second life of the Matthias's rules. *Superconductor Science and Technology*. 2016 29(8), 080502.

Appendix

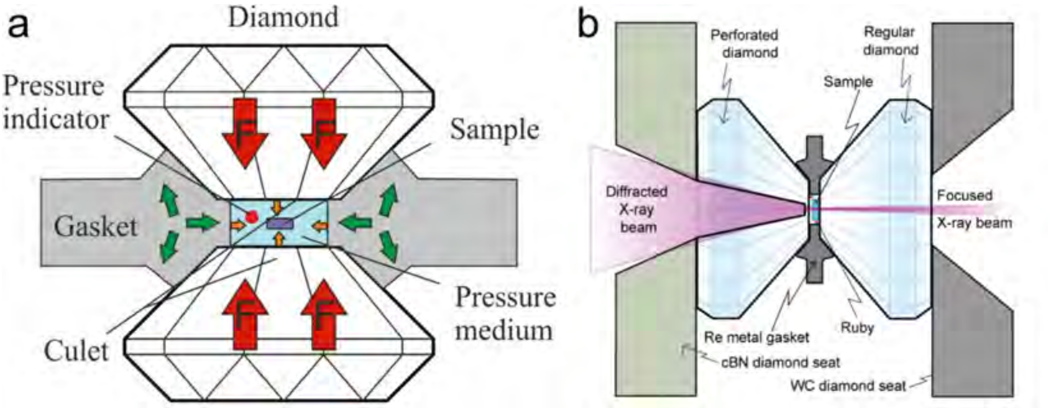


Figure A1. High-pressure diamond anvil cell design and X-ray diffraction study scheme.

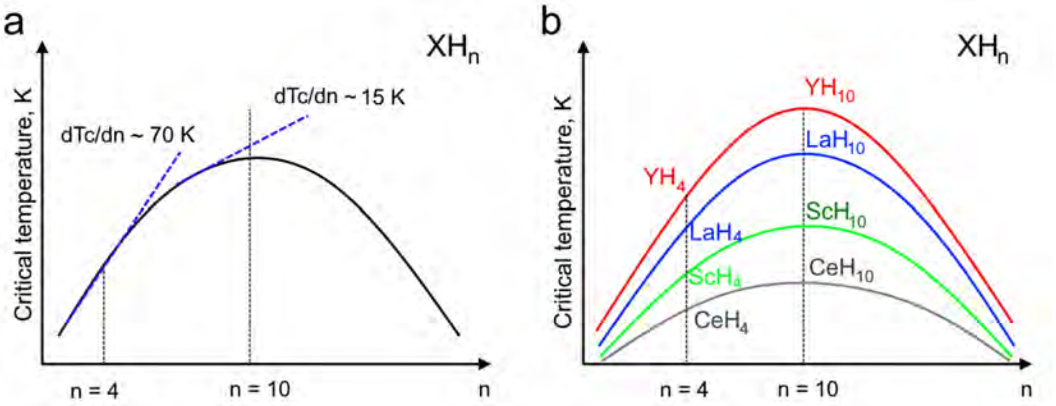


Figure A2. Illustrations (qualitative) for the dependence of the critical temperature of binary hydrides on the number of hydrogen atoms in the chemical formula. (a) Bell-shaped $T_C(n)$ dependence, which illustrates the impossibility of a significant increase in T_C when going from XH_9 to XH_{10} superhydrides. (b) Illustration of the absence of $T_C(n)$ intersections for different metals. This idea allows one to search for the most promising superhydrides by comparing their lower hydrides at moderate pressures.

Calculations of the basic parameters of the superconducting state. To calculate the isotope coefficient α, the Allen–Dynes interpolation formulas were used:

$$\beta_{McM} = -\frac{d\ln T_C}{d\ln M} = \frac{1}{2}\left[1-\frac{1.04(1+\lambda)(1+0.62\lambda)}{[\lambda-\mu^*(1+0.62\lambda)]^2}\mu^{*2}\right] \tag{A1}$$

$$\beta_{AD} = \beta_{McM} - \frac{2.34\mu^{*2}\lambda^{3/2}}{(2.46+9.25\mu^*)\cdot((2.46+9.25\mu^*)^{3/2}+\lambda^{3/2})} - \frac{130.4\cdot\mu^{*2}\lambda^2(1+6.3\mu^*)\left(1-\frac{\omega_{\log}}{\omega_2}\right)\frac{\omega_{\log}}{\omega_2}}{\left(8.28+104\mu^*+329\mu^{*2}+2.5\cdot\lambda^2\frac{\omega_{\log}}{\omega_2}\right)\cdot\left(8.28+104\mu^*+329\mu^{*2}+2.5\cdot\lambda^2\left(\frac{\omega_{\log}}{\omega_2}\right)^2\right)} \tag{A2}$$

where the last two correction terms are usually small (~0.01).

The superconducting transition temperature T_C was estimated using the Allen–Dynes formula in the following form:

$$T_C = \omega_{\log}\frac{f_1 f_2}{1.2}\exp\left(\frac{-1.04(1+\lambda)}{\lambda-\mu^*-0.62\lambda\mu^*}\right) \tag{A3}$$

where

$$f_1 f_2 = \sqrt[3]{1+\left(\frac{\lambda}{2.46(1+3.8\mu^*)}\right)^{\frac{3}{2}}}\cdot\left(1-\frac{\lambda^2(1-\omega_2/\omega_{\log})}{\lambda^2+3.312(1+6.3\mu^*)^2}\right) \tag{A4}$$

The EPC constant λ, logarithmic average frequency $\omega_{\log}$, and mean square frequency ω_2 were calculated as

$$\lambda = \int_0^{\omega_{\max}} \frac{2\alpha^2 F(\omega)}{\omega}d\omega \tag{A5}$$

$$\omega_{\log} = \exp\left(\frac{2}{\lambda}\int_0^{\omega_{\max}}\frac{d\omega}{\omega}\alpha^2 F(\omega)\ln(\omega)\right)$$

$$\omega_2 = \sqrt{\frac{1}{\lambda}\int_0^{\omega_{\max}}\left[\frac{2\alpha^2 F(\omega)}{\omega}\right]\omega^2 d\omega} \tag{A6}$$

where μ^* is the Coulomb pseudopotential, for which we used widely accepted lower and upper bounds of 0.10 and 0.15.

The Sommerfeld parameter was found as

$$\gamma = \frac{2}{3}\pi^2 k_{\mathrm{B}}{}^2 N(0)(1+\lambda) \qquad \text{(A7)}$$

where $N(0)$ is the total density of electronic states at the Fermi level **per spin**. It was used to estimate the upper critical magnetic field and superconducting gap using the known semiempirical equations of the BCS theory (see Ref. [A1], eq 4.1 and 5.11), working satisfactorily for $T_C/\omega_{\log} < 0.25$:

$$\frac{\gamma' T_{\mathrm{C}}{}^2}{(\mu_0 H_{\mathrm{C}_2}(0))^2} = 0.168\left[1 - 12.2\left(\left(\frac{T_{\mathrm{C}}}{\omega_{\log}}\right)^2 \ln\left(\frac{\omega_{\log}}{3T_{\mathrm{C}}}\right)\right)\right] \qquad \text{(A8)}$$

$$\frac{2\Delta(0)}{k_B T_C} = 3.53\left[1 + 12.5\left(\frac{T_C}{\omega_{\log}}\right)^2 \ln\left(\frac{\omega_{\log}}{2T_C}\right)\right] \qquad \text{(A9)}$$

where $\gamma' = 2\gamma$.

Regarding eq A8, the upper critical field naturally depends on the amount of impurities and defects and changes significantly from sample to sample. Only the lower limit for $\mu_0 H_{C2}$, which corresponds to an ideal crystal, can be estimated. However, eq A8, originally designed to calculate the thermodynamic critical field $\mu_0 H_C$ of superconductors, also gives a good estimate of the upper critical field of hydrides if the full DOS expressed per mole of a hydride is used in the Sommerfeld parameter (γ'). In this case, $\mu_0 H_{C2}$ is expressed in teslas in eq A8.

The lower critical magnetic field was calculated according to the Ginzburg–Landau theory [A2]

$$\frac{H_{C1}}{H_{C2}} = \frac{\ln\kappa}{2\sqrt{2}\kappa^2}, \quad \kappa = \frac{\lambda_L}{\xi} \qquad \text{(A10)}$$

where λ_L is the London penetration depth, which can be estimated as

$$\lambda_L = 1.0541 \cdot 10^{-5}\sqrt{\frac{m_e c^2}{4\pi n_e e^2}} \qquad \text{(A11)}$$

where c is the speed of light, e is the electron charge, m_e is the mass of an electron, and n_e is the effective concentration of charge carriers expressed via the average Fermi velocity V_F in the Fermi gas model:

$$n_e = \frac{1}{3\pi^2}\left(\frac{m_e V_F}{\hbar}\right)^3 \quad \text{(A12)}$$

The average Fermi velocity can be estimated as

$$V_F = \frac{\pi \cdot \Delta(0)}{\hbar}\xi \quad \text{(A13)}$$

where ξ is the coherence length calculated from the experimental upper critical magnetic field as $\xi = \sqrt{\hbar / 2e(\mu_0 H_{C2})}$. The average Fermi velocity can also be calculated directly from the band structure:

$$\langle V_\mathrm{F}\rangle = \sqrt{\frac{\sum_k \delta(E_k - E_F) V_k{}^2}{\sum_k \delta(E_k - E_F)}} = \frac{a}{\pi\hbar}\sqrt{\frac{\sum_k \delta(E_k - E_F)(\mathrm{d}E_k/\mathrm{d}t)^2}{\sum_k \delta(E_k - E_F)}} \quad \text{(A14)}$$

where dE_i/dk (k = –π/a … π/a) was replaced with dE_i/dt (t = –1 … 1).

It is possible to estimate the scattering time τ and scattering length L in discovered superhydrides in the dirty and strong-coupling limits using the interpolation formula proposed by Carbotte [A1] (eq 7.11)

$$\mu_0 H_{\mathrm{C2}}(0) = \frac{\pi k_\mathrm{B} T_\mathrm{C}(1+\lambda)}{3.561(eD)}\left[1 + 3.3\left(\frac{T_\mathrm{C}}{\omega_{\log}}\right) - 4.8\left(\frac{T_\mathrm{C}}{\omega_{\log}}\right)^2 \ln\left(\frac{\omega_{\log}}{T_\mathrm{C}}\right)\right] \quad \text{(A15)}$$

where e is the electron charge, $D = 1/3eV_\mathrm{F}^2\tau$ is the diffusion coefficient, and τ is the scattering time (τ ~ L/V_F).

To process the results of the measurements of the critical temperatures in external magnetic fields, we used the Werthamer–Helfand–Hohenberg (WHH) model simplified by Baumgartner et al. [A3]

$$\mu_0 H_{C2}(T) = \frac{\mu_0 H_{C2}(0)}{0.693}\left(\left(1-\frac{T}{T_C}\right) - 0.153\cdot\left(1-\frac{T}{T_C}\right)^2 - 0.152\cdot\left(1-\frac{T}{T_C}\right)^4\right) \quad \text{(A16)}$$

More accurate fit to the WHH model for $\mu_0 H_{C2}(T)$ was applied to validate the results of the approximate formula of Baumgartner et al. (eq A16):

$$\ln\frac{T_\mathrm{C}}{T} = \sum_{k=-\infty}^{\infty}\left\{\frac{1}{|2k+1|} - \frac{1}{|2k+1|+h\frac{T_\mathrm{C}}{T}+\left(h\frac{T_\mathrm{C}}{T}\right)^2\frac{\alpha^2}{|2k+1|+(h+\lambda_\mathrm{SO})\frac{T_\mathrm{C}}{T}}}\right\} \qquad \text{(A17)}$$

$$h = -\frac{4}{\pi^2}\frac{B_\mathrm{C2}(T)}{T_\mathrm{C}(\mathrm{d}B_\mathrm{C2}/\mathrm{d}T)_{T\mathrm{c}}}$$

where α is the Maki parameter which is related to the spin-limited critical field, and λ_SO is the spin–orbit interaction parameter.

The critical temperature of the superconducting transition was calculated using the Matsubara-type linearized Eliashberg equations [A4]:

$$\hbar\omega_j = \pi(2j+1)k_\mathrm{B}T, \qquad j = 0, \pm1, \pm2, \ldots \qquad \text{(A18)}$$

$$\lambda\left(\omega_i-\omega_j\right) = 2\int_0^\infty \frac{\omega\alpha^2F(\omega)}{\omega^2+\left(\omega_i-\omega_j\right)^2}\mathrm{d}\omega \qquad \text{(A19)}$$

$$\Delta(\omega=\omega_i,T) = \Delta_i(T) =$$
$$= \pi k_\mathrm{B}T\sum_j \frac{\left[\lambda\left(\omega_i-\omega_j\right)-\mu^*\right]}{\rho+\left|\hbar\omega_j+\pi k_\mathrm{B}T\sum_k(\mathrm{sign}\,\omega_k)\cdot\lambda\left(\omega_i-\omega_j\right)\right|}\cdot\Delta_j(T) \qquad \text{(A20)}$$

Capital

where T is the temperature in kelvins, μ^* is the Coulomb pseudopotential, ω is the frequency in hertz, $\rho(T)$ is the pair-breaking parameter, the function $\lambda\left(\omega_i-\omega_j\right)$ is related to an effective electron–electron interaction via the exchange of phonons [A5]. The transition temperature can be found as the solution of the equation $\rho(T_\mathrm{C}) = 0$, where $\rho(T)$ is defined as max(ρ), provided that Δ(ω) is not a zero function of ω at a fixed temperature.

These equations can be rewritten in a matrix form as [A6]

$$\rho(T)\psi_m = \sum_{n=0}^{N}K_{mn}\psi_n \Leftrightarrow \rho(T)\begin{pmatrix}\psi_1\\ \cdots\\ \psi_N\end{pmatrix} = \begin{pmatrix}K_{11} & \cdots & K_{1N}\\ \cdots & K_\mathrm{ii} & \cdots\\ K_{N1} & \cdots & K_{NN}\end{pmatrix}\times\begin{pmatrix}\psi_1\\ \cdots\\ \psi_N\end{pmatrix} \qquad \text{(A21)}$$

where ψ_n relates to Δ(ω, T) and

$$K_{mn} = F(m-n)+F(m+n+1)-2\mu^*$$
$$-\,\delta_{mn}\left[2m+1+F(0)+2\sum_{l=1}^{m}F(l)\right] \qquad \text{(A22)}$$

$$F(x) = F(x,T) = 2\int_0^{\omega\mathrm{max}}\frac{\alpha^2F(\omega)}{(\hbar\omega)^2+(2\pi k_\mathrm{B}Tx)^2}\hbar\omega\mathrm{d}\omega \qquad \text{(A23)}$$

where $\delta_{nn} = 1$ and $\delta_{nm} = 0$ ($n \neq m$), which is a unit matrix. Now we can replace the equation $\rho(T_C) = 0$ with the vanishing of the maximum eigenvalue of the matrix K_{nm}: [ρ = max_eigenvalue(K_{nm}) = $f(T)$, $f(T_C) = 0$].

The calculations within the Migdal–Eliashberg (ME) approach can be done using the full ME equations on the imaginary axis [A4]:

$$\Delta_n = \frac{\pi}{\beta} \sum_{m=-\mathrm{Max}}^{\mathrm{Max}} \frac{\lambda(i\omega_n - i\omega_m) - \mu^* \theta(\omega_c - |\omega_m|)}{\sqrt{{\omega_m}^2 {Z_m}^2 + {\Delta_m}^2}} \Delta_m \tag{A24}$$

$$Z_n = 1 + \frac{\pi}{\beta\omega_n} \sum_{m=-\mathrm{Max}}^{\mathrm{Max}} \frac{\lambda(i\omega_n - i\omega_m)}{\sqrt{{\omega_m}^2 {Z_m}^2 + {\Delta_m}^2}} \omega_m Z_m \tag{A25}$$

$$\lambda(z) = \int_0^{\omega_c} \frac{2\alpha^2 F(\omega)}{\omega^2 - z^2} \omega \mathrm{d}\omega \tag{A26}$$

where Δ_n is the order parameter function, Z_n is the wave function renormalization factor, $\theta(x)$ is the Heaviside function, $\omega_n = \pi k_B T(2n - 1)$ is the nth Matsubara frequency, $\beta = k_B T$, μ^* is the Coulomb pseudopotential, $\lambda(z)$ is the electron–phonon pairing kernel, and ω_c is the cutoff energy.

In accordance with the Debye model [A7, 8], the Debye temperature θ_D and both sound velocities were calculated:

$$\theta_D = \frac{h}{k_B} \sqrt[3]{\frac{9 n_{\mathrm{f.u.}} V_{\mathrm{f.u.}}}{4\pi({v_l}^{-3} + 2{v_t}^{-3})}} = \frac{h\sqrt{N_A}}{k_B} \left\{ \sqrt[3]{\frac{9 n_{\mathrm{f.u.}}}{4\pi}} \cdot \frac{V^{1/6}{}_{\mathrm{f.u.}}}{\sqrt{M}} \cdot \frac{\sqrt{GB + (4/3)G^2}}{\sqrt[3]{2(B + (4/3)G)^{3/2} + G^{3/2}}} \right\} \tag{A27}$$

$${v_l}^{-3} = \left(\frac{\rho}{B + (4G/3)}\right)^{3/2} \tag{A28}$$

$${v_t}^{-3} = \left(\frac{\rho}{G}\right)^{3/2} \tag{A29}$$

Details of the SCDFT calculations. The gap equation in the density functional theory for superconductors (SCDFT) [A9, 10] for evaluating T_C is

$$\Delta_{nk}(T) = -Z_{nk}(T)\Delta_{nk}(T) - \frac{1}{2}\sum_{n'k'} K_{nkn'k'}(T)\frac{\tanh \beta E_{n'k'}}{E_{n'k'}}\Delta_{n'k'}(T) \qquad \text{(A30)}$$

with $E_{n\prime k\prime} = \sqrt{\xi^2_{n\prime k\prime} + \Delta^2_{n\prime k\prime}}$, $\beta = 1/k_{\mathrm{B}}T$, $Z_{nk} = Z^{\mathrm{ph}}_{nk}$, $K_{nkn'k'} = K^{\mathrm{ph}}_{nkn'k'} + K^{\mathrm{el}}_{nkn'k'}$, where the screened Coulomb repulsion is described by $K^{\mathrm{el}}_{nkn'k'}$, the phonon-mediated electron–electron attraction is described by $K^{\mathrm{ph}}_{nkn'k'} = K^{\mathrm{ph}}(\xi_{nk}, \xi_{n'k'})$, and the mass-renormalization by the phonon exchange is described by $Z^{\mathrm{ph}}_{nk} = Z^{\mathrm{ph}}(\xi_{nk})$. The "order parameter" $\Delta_{nk}(T)$, which does not depend on the frequency ω but on the eigenstate of $\widehat{H}_e$ labeled by the band index *n* and crystal wavenumber *k*, is defined in a way different from that in the Eliashberg equation and is proportional to the thermal average $\langle c_{nk\uparrow} c_{n-k\downarrow}\rangle$, with $c_{nk\sigma}$ being the annihilation operator of the spin state *nk*σ [A9]. ξ_{nk} is the energy eigenvalue of state *nk* measured from the Fermi level, as calculated using the standard Kohn–Sham equation for the normal state. $Z_{nk}(T)$ and $K_{nkn'k'}(T)$ represent the electron–phonon and electron–electron Coulomb interaction effects, the formulas for which have been constructed so that the self-energy corrections are almost the same as those in the Eliashberg equations with the Migdal approximation [A4, 11-13]. We calculated the screened electron–electron Coulomb interaction within the random phase approximation [A14], the electronic density of states (DOS) of the normal state was used for solving eq A30. We generated dense ξ_{nk} data points entering eq A30 around E_{F} by a linear interpolation from the values on a dense k-point mesh. Differently from the Eliashberg equation, frequency ω is not in the SCDFT gap equation. It has been nevertheless shown that the retardation effect [A15] is approximately incorporated [A10]. The absence of ω enables us to treat all electronic states in a wide energy range of about ± 30 eV with a feasible computational cost, thanks to which we can estimate T_{C} without the empirical Coulomb pseudopotential μ^*. We used this gap equation only to estimate T_{C} as the temperature where its nontrivial solution vanishes.

The *nk*-averaged formulas for K^{ph} [A10] and Z^{ph} [A16] were employed to use calculated $\alpha^2F(\omega)$. The *nk*-dependent formula for K^{ph} [A17] was used, which includes the dynamical and static screening effect on the Coulomb repulsion. The dielectric matrices $\varepsilon(i\omega)$ were represented with the auxiliary plane wave energy cutoff of 12.8 Ry and calculated within the random-phase approximation [A14], and electron–electron Coulomb matrix elements were evaluated as

$$W_{nk,n'k'}(i\omega) = < \psi_{nk}\psi_{n-k}|\varepsilon^{-1}(i\omega)V|\psi_{n'k'}\psi_{n'-k'} > \tag{A31}$$

where V is the bare Coulomb interaction. Low-energy Kohn–Sham states were accurately treated with the weighted random sampling scheme in solving the gap equation. The Kohn–Sham energy eigenvalues and matrix elements for the sampled states were evaluated using the linear interpolation from the data on equal meshes.

Details of the magnetic calculations. We explored the magnetic properties of polyhydrides, starting with determining their most stable collinear magnetic ordering — ferromagnetic (FM) or antiferromagnetic (AFM). The AFM configurations were generated using the derivative structure enumeration library enumlib. The converged parameters of our calculations were: 670 eV for the kinetic energy cutoff of the plane wave basis set, $l = 30$ for the automatic generation of Γ-centered Monkhorst–Pack grids as implemented in the VASP code, and the smearing parameter $\sigma = 0.1$ with the Methfessel–Paxton method of order 1. These parameters give us a maximum error of 1 meV/atom with respect to more accurate calculations. The Ising Hamiltonian was used to model the magnetic interactions, considering them only up to third nearest neighbors. We used the Ising Hamiltonian together with the relaxed enthalpies of the FM and AFM configurations to compute the coupling constants $J_{1,2,3}$. The critical temperature of our Heisenberg model was obtained from a Monte Carlo simulation as implemented in VAMPIRE software. The size of the simulation box was 25×25×25 nm after the convergence tests, the transition temperature was taken as the value where the normalized mean magnetization length goes below 0.25.

Details of the molecular dynamics calculations. The dynamic stability and phonon density of states of polyhydrides were studied using classical molecular dynamics and the interatomic potential based on machine learning. We used the Moment Tensor

Potential (MTP) [A18] whose applicability in calculations of the phonon properties of materials has been demonstrated previously. Moreover, within this approach we can explicitly take into account the anharmonicity of hydrogen vibrations. To train the potential, we first simulated polyhydrides in quantum molecular dynamics in an *NPT*-ensemble at 10, 100, and 300 K, with a duration of 5 ps using the VASP code [A19, 20]. We used the PAW PBE pseudopotentials for H, and $2\pi \times 0.06$ Å^{-1} *k*-mesh with a cutoff energy of 400 eV. For training the MTP, sets of structures were chosen using active learning. We checked the dynamical stability of studied polyhydrides with the obtained MTPs via several runs of molecular dynamics calculations at 300 K. First, the *NPT* dynamics simulations were performed in a supercell with about 1000 atoms for 40 ps. During the last 20 ps, the cell parameters were averaged. In the second step, the coordinates of the atoms were averaged within the *NPT* dynamics with a duration of 20 ps and the final structures were symmetrized as implemented in T-USPEX method. Then, for the structures of polyhydrides relaxed at 10, 100, and 300 K, the phonon density of states (DOS) was calculated within the MTP using the velocity autocorrelator (VACF) separately for each type of atoms:

$$g(\theta) = 4\int_0^{\infty} \cos(2\pi\theta t)\,\frac{\langle V(0)V(t)\rangle}{\langle V(0)^2\rangle}\,\mathrm{d}t \qquad \text{(A32)}$$

where V is the velocity of atoms. The calculations were carried out in a 20×20×20 supercell. The velocity autocorrelator was calculated using molecular dynamics, then the phonon DOS was obtained.

The calculation of the anharmonic correction to the critical temperature of superconductivity is based on the constant DOS approximation [A21], which is applicable if the density of electronic states $N(E)$ in the vicinity of the Fermi energy has no pronounced features (e.g., Van Hove singularities) and can be approximately represented as a constant. In this case, the main contribution to the shape of the Eliashberg function is made by the phonon density of states (denoted here for convenience as $F(\omega)$), and an auxiliary function of the electron–phonon matrix elements contribution $\alpha^2(\omega) = \alpha^2F(\omega)/F(\omega)$ is close to a constant. The exceptions are those frequency zones where both functions $\alpha^2F(\omega)$ and

$F(\omega) \sim 0$, and where the calculation of their ratio is not sufficiently stable and accurate, as well as in the acoustic frequency region.

The procedure for calculating the Eliashberg anharmonic functions of polyhydrides consisted of several simple steps:

a. Calculation of the harmonic Eliashberg function and phonon density of states in Quantum ESPRESSO [A22] using the tetrahedral method [A23].

b. Calculation of the anharmonic phonon spectrum using the molecular dynamics at a temperature near the superconducting transition (T_C).

c. Equalization of a unit cell (N, the number of atoms in a formula unit) by calibration of integrals

$$\int F_{\mathrm{harm}}(\omega)\mathrm{d}\omega = \int F_{\mathrm{anh}}(\omega)\mathrm{d}\omega = 3N$$

d. Calculation of the contribution of the electron density of states to the Eliashberg function for the harmonic case: $\alpha^2(\omega) = \alpha^2F(\omega)/F(\omega)$.

e. Reduction of the function $\alpha^2(\omega) \geq 0$ to the same mesh on the energy scale that was used to calculate the anharmonic phonon spectrum by linear interpolation. All obtained negative values $\alpha^2(\omega) < 0$ were set to zero. Smoothing the obtained $\alpha^2(\omega)$ to eliminate the influence of “empty” frequency zones where both $\alpha^2F(\omega)$ and $F(\omega) \sim 0$.

f. Calculation of the Eliashberg anharmonic function as the product of the electronic contribution and the anharmonic density of phonon states $\alpha^2(\omega)F_{\mathrm{anh}}(\omega)$.

Details of the upper critical magnetic field calculations. As already mentioned, the upper critical field depends significantly on the quality of the sample. Different research groups obtain different estimates of $\mu_0 H_{C2}(0)$ for the same polyhydrides. Therefore, an exact calculation of $\mu_0 H_{C2}(0)$ has no practical importance. Nevertheless, some estimating models can be suggested.

In 2018-2021, our group in Moscow actively used the interpolation formula (A8) to estimate $\mu_0 H_{C2}(0)$. As Table A3 and Figure A3 show, this formula gives underestimated values and is applicable only for polyhydrides with small $T_C < 100$ K and $\mu_0 H_{C2}(0) < 60$ T:

$$\frac{\gamma' \mathrm{T_C}^2}{(\mu_0 H_{C_2}(0))^2} = 0.168\left[1 - 12.2\left(\left(\frac{T_C}{\omega_{log}}\right)^2 ln\left(\frac{\omega_{log}}{3T_C}\right)\right)\right]. \qquad \text{(A8)}$$

J. Carbotte [A1] proposed formulas to estimate $\mu_0 H_{C2}(0)$ within an ideal crystal ("clean" limit, A34) and within a heavily contaminated sample ("dirty" limit, A35). The problem of using these formulas is that they require knowledge of V_F – the averaged Fermi velocity, EPC coefficient λ, and the electron mean free path. Moreover, the dependence on these parameters is very strong, which leads to a large uncertainty in the calculated value of $\mu_0 H_{C2}(0)$.

In the “clean” limit, Ref. [A1], eq. 7.17:

$$H_{C2}^{cl}(0) = \left(\frac{\pi}{2}\right)^2 e^{-\gamma+2}\,\frac{2T_C^2(1+\lambda)^2}{eV_F^2}\left(1 + 1.44\,\frac{T_C}{\omega_{log}}\right), \qquad \text{(A34)}$$

where $\gamma = 0.577$, e – is the absolute electron charge, V_F – the averaged Fermi velocity. For a rough estimate, we always used $V_F = 5\times10^5$ m/s (see also [A24]).

In the dirty limit, Ref. [A1], eq. 7.17

$$H_{C2}^{di}(0) = \frac{\pi}{2}e^{-\gamma}\,\frac{T_C(1+\lambda)}{eD}\left(1 + 3.3\,\frac{T_C}{\omega_{log}} - 4.8\left(\frac{T_C}{\omega_{log}}\right)^2 \ln\left(\frac{\omega_{log}}{T_C}\right)\right), \qquad \text{(A35)}$$

where the diffusion coefficient $D = 1/3\ V_F^2\times\tau$, and τ – the electron scattering time on impurities and defects.

Table A1. Parameters of the superconducting state of pure metals.Fixed the Fermi velocity $V_F = 5\times10^5$ m/s averaged over BZ was used to calculate $\mu_0 H_{C2}(0)$ via eq. A34 and A36.

Element	**λ[A25]**	**ω_{log}, K**	**T_C, K**	**Exp. $\mu_0 H_{C2}(0)$, T**	**Predicted $\mu_0 H_{C2}(0)$, T (eq. A36)**
Nb [A26]	1.05	229.0	9.27	0.425	0.537
V [A26]	0.83	330.0	5.385	0.302	0.140
Sn [A27]	0.72	165.0	3.72	0.031	0.059
Ta [A27]	0.73	213.0	4.48	0.083	0.087

Comparison with experimental data for pure metals (Table A1) allows us to refine the proportionality factor in eq. A34 provided that $V_F = 5\times10^5$ m/s:

$$H_{C2}^{cl}(0) = 1.4061 \times 10^{-3} T_C^2 (1+\lambda)^2 \left(1 + 1.44 \frac{T_C}{\omega_{log}}\right), \qquad \text{(A36)}$$

where T_C and ω_{log} are in Kelvins, H_{C2} – in Tesla. The comparison (Table A1) also shows that a qualitative agreement with the experimental data for pure metals can be achieved. However, the same formula for polyhydrides gives extremely overestimated results, so a different proportionality factor should be chosen for hydrides:

$$H_{C2}^{cl}(0) = 1.855 \times 10^{-4} T_C^2 (1+\lambda)^2 \left(1 + 1.44 \frac{T_C}{\omega_{log}}\right), \qquad \text{(A37)}$$

Comparison with experimental data for polyhydrides (Figure A3) shows satisfactory agreement between model and experiment at high T_C and $\mu_0 H_{C2}(0)$, which is further illustrated in Tables A2, A3, and worse agreement at low critical superconductivity temperatures (below 100 K), where $\mu_0 H_{C2}(0)$ follows a "linear" ($H_{C2}(0) \sim T$) mode. Formula A37 allows further simplification to

$$H_{C2}^{cl}(0) = 2.45 \times 10^{-4} T_C^2 (1+\lambda)^2. \qquad \text{(A38)}$$

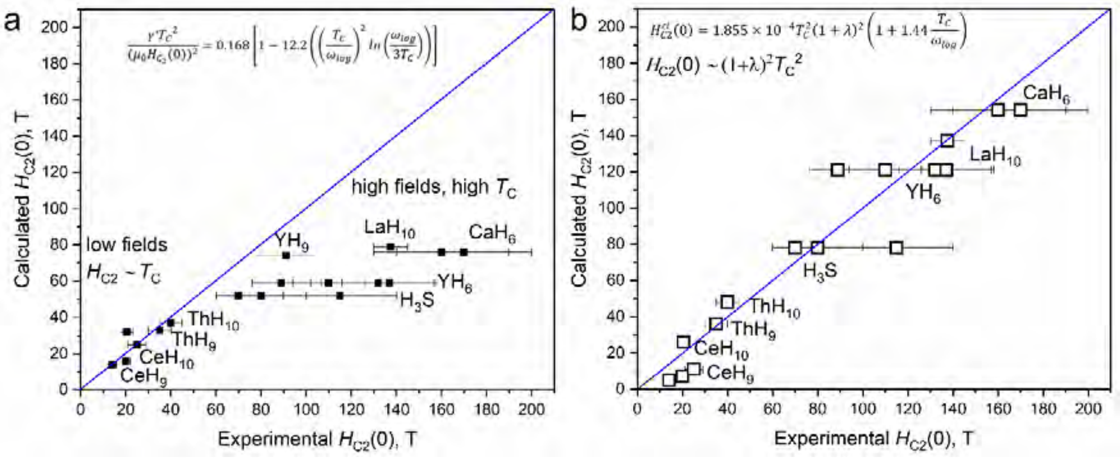


Figure A3. Correlation of the experimental upper critical fields and calculated values of $\mu_0 H_{C2}(0)$ for superhydrides obtained using two models: a) linear $H_{C2}(0) \sim N_F^{0.5}(1+\lambda)^{0.5} T_C$ and b) quadratic $H_{C2}(0) \sim [(1+\lambda)T_C]^2$. The data are taken from Table A2.

Table A2. Parameters of the superconducting state of polyhydrides. Fixed the Fermi velocity $V_F = 5\times10^5$ m/s averaged over BZ was used to calculate $\mu_0 H_{C2}(0)$ via eq. A37 and A38.

Compound	λ*	ω_{log}, K	T_C, K	Exp. $\mu_0 H_{C2}(0)$, T	Predicted $\mu_0 H_{C2}(0)$, T (eq. A37)	Predicted $\mu_0 H_{C2}(0)$, T (eq. A38)
H_3S	1.84	1080.0	203.0	60-80 60-100	78	81
LaH_{10}	2.06	1340.0	250.0	90-140 130-145	137	143
YH_9	2.75	885.0	243.0	78-105	215[a]	203[a]
YH_6	2.24	1330.0	224.0	107-157 76-102 94-126 116-158	121	129
ThH_{10}	1.91	1210.0	161.0	35-45	48	54
ThH_9	1.73	960.0	146.0	30-40	36	39
YH_4	1.10	1080.0	88.0	18-22	7.0[b]	8
CeH_9	1.46	650.0	90.0	21-29	11[b]	12
CeH_{10}	2.0	1000.0	115.0	18-23	26	29
SnH_x	1.24	890.0	72.0	12-16	5.4[b]	6
CaH_6	2.69	950.0	215.0	140-200 130-190	155	154

[a] discrepancy H_{exp} and H_{theory} means that λ(YH_9) should be less than 2.75.

[b] this model works not so good for low $T_C < 100$ K.

Formatting

Table A3. Superconducting properties of metal polyhydrides. The upper critical field data were taken from the relevant literature, only the GL and WHH models for $\mu_0 H_{C2}(0)$ were used. The last column of the table is obtained using formula A8. All superconducting state parameters of polyhydrides taken from the literature should be regarded a s approximate.

Compound	**Experimental pressure, GPa**	**Estimated T_C, K**	**Experimental T_C, K**	**EPC parameter (λ)**	**ω_{log}, K**	**N(0), eV^{-1}/metal**	**Upper critical magnetic field, T (experiment)**	**Upper critical magnetic field, T (theory, eq. A8)***
$Im\bar{3}m$-H_3S	150	200 [A28]	203 [A29]	1.84 [A30]	1080^b	0.63 [A31]	60-80 ^{a} [A29] 60-100 [A32]	52
$Fm\bar{3}m$-LaH_{10}	160	286 [A33, 34]	250 [A35]	2.06 [A36]	1340^b	0.88 [A37]	90-140 [A35] 130-145 [A38]	79
$P6_3/mmc$-YH_9	200	303 [A34, 39]	243 [A40]	2.75	885	0.73	78-105 107-157 [A40]	74
$Im\bar{3}m$-YH_6	170	270 [A41]	224 [A42]	1.71 [A42]	1330^b	0.71 [A42]	76-102 94-126 116-158 [A42]	59
$Fm\bar{3}m$-ThH_{10}	170	160–193 [A43]	161 [A43]	1.91	1210	0.53	35-45 [A43]	37
$P6_3/mmc$-ThH_9	150	145-161 [A43]	146 [A43]	1.73	960	0.52 [A43]	30-40 [A43]	33
$I4/mmm$-YH_4	155	74-94 [A44]	88	1.10	1080	0.475	18-22 [A44]	16
$P6_3/mmc$-CeH_9	110	117 [A45, 46]	~90 [A47]	1.46 [A47]	650	0.92	21-29 [A47]	25
$Fm\bar{3}m$-CeH_{10}	100	168 [A48]	~115 [A47]	2.0	1000	0.75 [A47]	18-23 [A47]	32
c-SnH_x	190	81–97 [A49]	71 [A50]	1.24 [A51]	890	0.46	12-16 [A51]	14
$Im\bar{3}m$-CaH_6	170	220–235 [A52]	215 [A53]	2.69	950	0.91[A52]	140-200 [A53] 130-190 [A54]	76

a – linear extrapolation gives $H_{C2}(0) > 100$ T for H_3S.
b – anharmonic calculations (SSCHA)

Finally, another possibility is to use GLAG theory and sample resistivity values to estimate the average collision frequency. This formula was discussed earlier:

$$H_{C2}^{GLAG}(0) = \text{const} \times T_C \frac{(1+\lambda)\cdot R(T_C)\cdot h\cdot N_F}{V_{cell}}. \qquad (A39)$$

To compare the calculated values of the upper critical field with the experimental $\mu_0 H_{C2}(0)$, we prepared Tables A4, A5. As the estimates of the resistance and thickness (h) of the samples show, the constant in the formula A39 can be chosen ≈ 11. However, uncertainties in sample thickness for LaH_{10} [A35] and H_3S [A29], as well as large variations in the resistivity of hydride samples in different experiments (from 0.01 Ω to 15 Ω), make impossible any accurate determination of the upper critical field within the GLAG model (Table A5).

Table A4. Experimental and calculated parameters of the normal state, resistive transitions, and superconducting state in various polyhydrides. The results of the estimation of the sample thickness (h), corrections to the T_C arising from the anisotropy of the superconducting gap ($T_C^{aniso} - T_C^{iso}$) and the anharmonism of hydrogen sublattice oscillations ($T_C^{harm} - T_C^{anharm}$) are also given.

Compound	**R(300 K)/ R(T_C) [*dR/dT*], mΩ / K**	**Debye temperature (θ_D), K**	**Exp. resistance in normal state R(T_C) and SC state [R(0)], Ω**	**Resistivity in normal ($\rho(T_C)$) and SC state μΩ·cm, [thickness of sample, μm]**	**λ_{BG} and [ω_{log}, K] from R(T)**	**T_C and the width of the SC transition [ΔT_C], K**	**Broadening of SC transition ($d\Delta T_C/dH$)**	**Anisotropy ($T_C^{aniso} - T_C^{iso}$), K (T_C, SCDFT, K) [$T_C^{harm} - T_C^{anharm}$, K]**	**Migdal-Eliashberg analysis (QE calcs.) λ, (ω_{log}) [T_C(E), μ*=0.1]**	**N(0), eV^{-1}/metal**
YH_6 (166 GPa)	1.2 [*0.131*] At 200 GPa: 1.5 [*3.7*]	1200 ± 25	0.05 [21×10^{-6}]	[< 12]	2.71 [992]	224-227 [4] At 200 GPa: 215 [8]	no (166 GPa) **0.31 (213 GPa)**	- (181) [23]	1.71 (1333) [247]	0.71
YH_9 (205 GPa)	1.33 [*1.17*]	1275 ± 10 At 213 GPa: 1160 ± 10	0.225 [16×10^{-6}]	12 – EPW 1.6×10^{-3} – SC [1]	2.66 [1093] At 213 GPa: [990]	235 [5]	no	21 (246) [-16 ?]	2.75 (884) [231]	0.73
$LaYH_{20}$ (180 GPa)	1.05-1.08 [*0.39*]	1022 ± 5	0.2-0.4 [$6\text{-}9\times10^{-6}$]	48-96 $7.2\text{-}21.6\times10^{-4}$ – SC [1.2-2.4]	3.63 [845]	253 [20]	no	- (252) [19]	3.87 (850-1050) [281-300]	0.9
ThH_{10} (170 GPa)	1.35 [0.046]	1350 ± 5 1466-1500 [A55]	0.06-0.08 [$10\text{-}14\times10^{-6}$]	20-30 4×10^{-3} – SC [3-4]	1.68-1.71 [1160]	161 [3]	**0.15**	- (207) [-]	1.97 (1210) [214]	0.53
ThH_9 (150 GPa)	1.65 [*0.23*]	1453 ± 13 [A55]	0.055 [20×10^{-6}]	16-22 40-45 – EPW $6\text{-}8\times10^{-3}$ – SC [3-4]	1.46 [1200]	146 [6]	-	- (184) [-]	1.47 (1186) [161]	0.52

Table A5. Parameters of polyhydride samples for use in the GLAG model of the upper critical magnetic field (eq. A39).

Compound	λ	R(T_C), Ω	h[a], μm	N(0), eV^{-1}/metal	V$_{cell}$, Å^3/metal	T_C, K	H$_{C2}$(0) (calc.), T	Exp. H$_{C2}$(0), T[b]
YH_6 (166 GPa)	1.71	0.05	< 12*	0.71	22.9	224	124	132
YH_9 (205 GPa)	2.75	0.225	1	0.73	26.3	243	63	91
$LaYH_{20}$ (180 GPa)	3.87	0.3	1.8	0.9	32	253	206	117
ThH_{10} (170 GPa)	1.97	0.07	3.5	0.53	32.5	161	21	40
ThH_9 (150 GPa)	1.47	0.055	3.5	0.52	32.5	146	12	35
H_3S (150 GPa)	1.84	0.035 [A29]	<10	0.63	14.8	203	94	80
LaH_{10} (150 GPa)	2.06	0.11 [A35]	< 10	0.88	33.2	250	245	115

[a] thickness of gasket, μm

[b] averaged value

On the other hand, this GLAG-type model can be simplified by eliminating the product R(T_C)×h, which is not exactly known from the experiment:

$$\mathrm{H}_{C2}^{GLAG}(0) = 4.22 \times T_C \frac{(1+\lambda)\cdot N_F}{V_{cell}}, \qquad \text{(A40)}$$

where T_C is in K, V_{cell} – in Å^3/metal atom, N_F – is the density of electron states at the Fermi level, in states/eV/metal atom. Table A6 shows that this simplified model may be used to describes the experimental data.

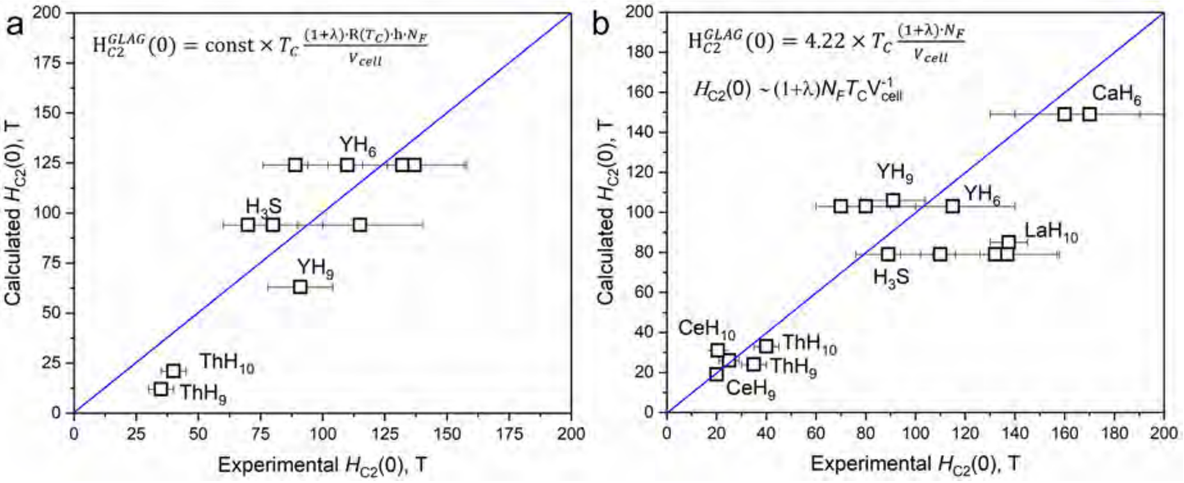


Figure A4. Correlation of the experimental upper critical fields and calculated values of $\mu_0 H_{C2}(0)$ for superhydrides obtained using two GLAG-type models: a) full $H_{C2}(0) \sim \rho N_F(1+\lambda)V^{-1}T_C$ and b) simplified $H_{C2}(0) \sim N_F(1+\lambda)V^{-1}T_C$. The data are taken from Tables A5-6.

Table A6. Polyhydride samples' parameters for use in the simplified GLAG model for the upper critical magnetic field (eq. A40).

Compound	**λ**	**N(0), eV^{-1}/metal**	**V$_{cell}$, Å^3/metal**	***T*$_C$, K**	**Calc. H$_{C2}$(0), T**	**Exp. H$_{C2}$(0), T^b**
YH_6 (166 GPa)	1.71	0.71	22.9	224	79	132
YH_9 (205 GPa)	2.75	0.73	26.3	243	107	91
$LaYH_{20}$ (180 GPa)	3.87	0.9	32	253	146	117
ThH_{10} (170 GPa)	1.97	0.53	32.5	161	33	40
ThH_9 (150 GPa)	1.47	0.52	32.5	146	24	35
H_3S (150 GPa)	1.84	0.63	14.8	203	103	80
LaH_{10} (150 GPa)	2.06	0.88	33.2	250	85	115
YH_9 (200 GPa)	2.75	0.73	26.5	243	106	91
YH_4 (155 GPa)	1.1	0.475	19.5	88	19	20
CeH_9 (110 GPa)	1.46	0.92	32.5	90	31	25
CeH_{10} (100 GPa)	2.0	0.75	35	115	31	20.5
CaH_6 (170 GPa)	2.69	0.91	20.5	215	149	170

References

A1. Carbotte JP. Properties of boson-exchange superconductors. *Rev. Mod. Phys.* 1990 62(4), 1027-1157.

A2. Ginzburg VL, Landau LD, Eksp. Z, Fiz. T. Collected Papers of L.D. Landau (Oxford: Pergamon Press, 1965) p. 546. 1965

A3. Baumgartner T, Eisterer M, Weber HW, Flükiger R, Scheuerlein C, Bottura L. Effects of neutron irradiation on pinning force scaling in state-of-the-art Nb3Sn wires. *Superconductor Science and Technology*. 2013 27(1), 015005.

A4. Eliashberg GM. Interactions between electrons and lattice vibrations in a superconductor. *Sov. Phys. JETP*. 1959 11(696-702.

A5. Bergmann G,Rainer D. The sensitivity of the transition temperature to changes in α2F(ω). *Zeitschrift für Physik*. 1973 263(1), 59-68.

A6. Allen P,Dynes R. A computer program for numerical solution of the Eliashberg equation to find Tc. *Technical Report*. 1974 7 (TCM/4/1974.

A7. Debye,Peter. Zur Theorie der spezifischen Waerme. *Annalen der Physik*. 1912 39(4), 789-839.

A8. Anderson OL. Determination and Some Uses of Isotropic Elastic Constants of Polycrystalline Aggregates Using Single-Crystal Data. *In Physical Acoustics*. 1965 3B(43-95.

A9. Lüders M, Marques MAL, Lathiotakis NN, Floris A, Profeta G, Fast L, Continenza A, Massidda S, Gross EKU. Ab initio theory of superconductivity. I. Density functional formalism and approximate functionals. *Phys. Rev. B*. 2005 72(2), 024545.

A10. Marques MAL, Lüders M, Lathiotakis NN, Profeta G, Floris A, Fast L, Continenza A, Gross EKU, Massidda S. Ab initio theory of superconductivity. II. Application to elemental metals. *Phys. Rev. B*. 2005 72(2), 024546.

A11. Migdal AB. Interaction between electrons and lattice vibrations in a normal metal. *Sov. Phys. JETP*. 1958 34(996.

A12. Scalapino DJ, R. D. Parks, Ed. *Superconductivity: Part 1 (In Two Parts)*. Dekker, New York: Taylor & Francis, 1969.

A13. Schrieffer JR, *Theory Of Superconductivity*. MA, USA: Perseus Books, 1999.

A14. Pines D, *Elementary Excitations in Solids Lectures on Protons, Electrons, and Plasmons (1st ed.)*. CRC Press, 1999.

A15. Morel P,Anderson PW. Calculation of the Superconducting State Parameters with Retarded Electron-Phonon Interaction. *Physical Review*. 1962 125(4), 1263-1271.

A16. Akashi R,Arita R. Density functional theory for superconductors with particle-hole asymmetric electronic structure. *Phys. Rev. B*. 2013 88(1), 014514.

A17. Akashi R, Kawamura M, Tsuneyuki S, Nomura Y, Arita R. First-principles study of the pressure and crystal-structure dependences of the superconducting transition temperature in compressed sulfur hydrides. *Phys. Rev. B*. 2015 91(22), 224513.

A18. Shapeev AV. Moment Tensor Potentials: A Class of Systematically Improvable Interatomic Potentials. *Multiscale Model. Simul.* 2016 14(1153-1173.

A19. Blöchl PE. Projector augmented-wave method. *Phys. Rev. B*. 1994 50(24), 17953-17979.

A20. Perdew JP, Burke K, Ernzerhof M. Generalized Gradient Approximation Made Simple. *Phys. Rev. Lett.* 1996 77(3865-3868.

A21. Sano W, Koretsune T, Tadano T, Akashi R, Arita R. Effect of Van Hove singularities on high-Tcsuperconductivity in H3S. *Phys. Rev. B*. 2016 93(9), 094525.

A22. Giannozzi P, Baroni S, Bonini N, Calandra M, Car R, Cavazzoni C, Ceresoli D, Chiarotti GL, Cococcioni M, Dabo I, Corso AD, Gironcoli Sd, Fabris S, Fratesi G, Gebauer R, Gerstmann U, Gougoussis C, Kokalj A, Lazzeri M, Martin-Samos L, Marzari N, Mauri F, Mazzarello R, Paolini S, Pasquarello A, Paulatto L, Sbraccia C, Scandolo S, Sclauzero G, Seitsonen AP, Smogunov A, Umari P, Wentzcovitch RM. QUANTUM ESPRESSO: a modular and open-source software project for quantum simulations of materials. *J. Phys.: Condens. Matter*. 2009 21(39), 395502.

A23. Jorgensen JJ,Hart GLW. Effectiveness of smearing and tetrahedron methods: best practices in DFT codes. *Modelling and Simulation in Materials Science and Engineering*. 2021 29(6), 065014.

A24. Talantsev EF. Universal Fermi velocity in highly-compressed hydride superconductors. *arXiv:2111.02228*. 2021

A25. Allen PB. The electron-phonon coupling constant. *Tc*. 2000 500(1), 45.

A26. Williamson SJ. Bulk Upper Critical Field of Clean Type-II Superconductors: V and Nb. *Physical Review B*. 1970 2(9), 3545-3556.

A27. Shaw RW, Mapother DE, Hopkins DC. Critical Fields of Superconducting Tin, Indium, and Tantalum. *Physical Review*. 1960 120(1), 88-91.

A28. Duan D, Liu Y, Tian F, Li D, Huang X, Zhao Z, Yu H, Liu B, Tian W, Cui T. Pressure-induced metallization of dense (H(2)S)(2)H(2) with high-Tc superconductivity. *Sci. Rep*. 2014 4(6968.

A29. Drozdov AP, Eremets MI, Troyan IA, Ksenofontov V, Shylin SI. Conventional superconductivity at 203 kelvin at high pressures in the sulfur hydride system. *Nature*. 2015 525(7567), 73-6.

A30. Errea I, Calandra M, Pickard CJ, Nelson J, Needs RJ, Li Y, Liu H, Zhang Y, Ma Y, Mauri F. High-pressure hydrogen sulfide from first principles: a strongly anharmonic phonon-mediated superconductor. *Phys. Rev. Lett.* 2015 114(15), 157004.

A31. Quan Y,Pickett WE. Van Hove singularities and spectral smearing in high-temperature superconducting H3S. *Phys. Rev. B*. 2016 93(10), 104526.

A32. Mozaffari S, Sun D, Minkov VS, Drozdov AP, Knyazev D, Betts JB, Einaga M, Shimizu K, Eremets MI, Balicas L, Balakirev FF. Superconducting phase diagram of H3S under high magnetic fields. *Nat. Commun*. 2019 10(1), 2522.

A33. Liu H, Naumov II, Hoffmann R, Ashcroft NW, Hemley RJ. Potential high-Tc superconducting lanthanum and yttrium hydrides at high pressure. *PNAS*. 2017 114(27), 5.

A34. Peng F, Sun Y, Pickard CJ, Needs RJ, Wu Q, Ma Y. Hydrogen Clathrate Structures in Rare Earth Hydrides at High Pressures: Possible Route to Room-Temperature Superconductivity. *Phys. Rev. Lett.* 2017 119(10), 107001.

A35. Drozdov AP, Kong PP, Minkov VS, Besedin SP, Kuzovnikov MA, Mozaffari S, Balicas L, Balakirev FF, Graf DE, Prakapenka VB, Greenberg E, Knyazev DA, Tkacz M, Eremets MI. Superconductivity at 250 K in lanthanum hydride under high pressures. *Nature*. 2019 569(7757), 528-531.

A36. Errea I, Belli F, Monacelli L, Sanna A, Koretsune T, Tadano T, Bianco R, Calandra M, Arita R, Mauri F, Flores-Livas JA. Quantum crystal structure in the 250-kelvin superconducting lanthanum hydride. *Nature*. 2020 578(7793), 66-69.

A37. Papaconstantopoulos DA, Mehl MJ, Chang PH. High-temperature superconductivity in LaH10. *Physical Review B*. 2020 101(6), 060506.

A38. Sun D, Minkov VS, Mozaffari S, Sun Y, Ma Y, Chariton S, Prakapenka VB, Eremets MI, Balicas L, Balakirev FF. High-temperature superconductivity on the verge of a structural instability in lanthanum superhydride. *Nature Communications*. 2021 12(1), 6863.

A39. Hanyu L, Naumov II, Hoffmann R, Ashcroft NW, Hemley RJ. Potential high-Tc superconducting lanthanum and yttrium hydrides at high pressure *PNAS*. 2017 6990(5.

A40. Kong P, Minkov VS, Kuzovnikov MA, Drozdov AP, Besedin SP, Mozaffari S, Balicas L, Balakirev FF, Prakapenka VB, Chariton S, Knyazev DA, Greenberg E, Eremets MI. Superconductivity up to 243 K in the yttrium-hydrogen system under high pressure. *Nat. Commun.* 2021 12(1), 5075.

A41. Heil C, Di Cataldo S, Bachelet GB, Boeri L. Superconductivity in sodalite-like yttrium hydride clathrates. *Phys. Rev. B*. 2019 99(22), 220502(R).

A42. Troyan IA, Semenok DV, Kvashnin AG, Sadakov AV, Sobolevskiy OA, Pudalov VM, Ivanova AG, Prakapenka VB, Greenberg E, Gavriliuk AG, Lyubutin IS, Struzhkin VV, Bergara A, Errea I, Bianco R, Calandra M, Mauri F, Monacelli L, Akashi R, Oganov AR. Anomalous High-Temperature Superconductivity in YH6. *Advanced Materials*. 2021 33(15), 2006832.

A43. Semenok DV, Kvashnin AG, Ivanova AG, Svitlyk V, Fominski VY, Sadakov AV, Sobolevskiy OA, Pudalov VM, Troyan IA, Oganov AR. Superconductivity at 161 K in thorium hydride ThH10: Synthesis and properties. *Materials Today*. 2020 33(36-44.

A44. Shao M, Chen W, Zhang K, Huang X, Cui T. High-pressure synthesis of superconducting clathratelike YH4. *Phys. Rev. B*. 2021 104(17), 174509.

A45. Salke NP, Esfahani MMD, Zhang Y, Kruglov IA, Zhou J, Wang Y, Greenberg E, Prakapenka VB, Liu J, Oganov AR, Lin J-F. Synthesis of clathrate cerium superhydride CeH9 at 80 GPa with anomalously short H-H distance. *Nat. Commun.* 2019 10(4453.

A46. Li X, Huang X, Duan D, Pickard CJ, Zhou D, Xie H, Zhuang Q, Huang Y, Zhou Q, Liu B, Cui T. Polyhydride CeH9 with an atomic-like hydrogen clathrate structure. *Nat. Commun.* 2019 10(3461.

A47. Chen W, Semenok DV, Huang X, Shu H, Li X, Duan D, Cui T, Oganov AR. High-Temperature Superconducting Phases in Cerium Superhydride with a Tc up to 115 K below a Pressure of 1 Megabar. *Phys. Rev. Lett.* 2021 127(11), 117001.

A48. Li B, Miao Z, Ti L, Liu S, Chen J, Shi Z, Gregoryanz E. Predicted high-temperature superconductivity in cerium hydrides at high pressures. *J. Appl. Phys.* 2019 126(23), 235901.

A49. Esfahani MMD, Wang Z, Oganov AR, Dong H, Zhu Q, Wang S, Rakitin MS, Zhou X. Superconductivity of novel tin hydrides (Sn(n)H(m)) under pressure. *Sci. Rep.* 2016 6(22873.

A50. Hong F, Shan PF, Yang LX, Yue BB, Yang PT, Liu ZY, Sun JP, Dai JH, Yu H, Yin YY, Yu XH, Cheng JG, Zhao ZX. Superconductivity at ~70 K in Tin Hydride SnHx under High Pressure. *arXiv:2101.02846*. 2021

A51. *Dimitri Semenok (Private Communication)*.

A52. Wang H, Tse JS, Tanaka K, Iitaka T, Ma Y. Superconductive sodalite-like clathrate calcium hydride at high pressures. *PNAS*. 2012 109(17), 6463-6466.

A53. Ma L, Wang K, Xie Y, Yang X, Wang Y, Zhou M, Liu H, Yu X, Zhao Y, Wang H, Liu G, Ma Y. High-Temperature Superconducting Phase in Clathrate Calcium Hydride CaH6 up to 215 K at a Pressure of 172 GPa. *Phys. Rev. Lett.* 2022 128(16), 167001.

A54. Li Z, He X, Zhang C, Wang X, Zhang S, Jia Y, Feng S, Lu K, Zhao J, Zhang J, Min B, Long Y, Yu R, Wang L, Ye M, Zhang Z, Prakapenka V, Chariton S, Ginsberg PA, Bass J, Yuan S, Liu H, Jin C. Superconductivity above 200 K discovered in superhydrides of calcium. *Nature Communications*. 2022 13(1), 2863.

A55. Talantsev EF. The electron–phonon coupling constant and the Debye temperature in polyhydrides of thorium, hexadeuteride of yttrium, and metallic hydrogen phase III. *Journal of Applied Physics*. 2021 130(19), 195901.